



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

THE SEVENTY WEEK PROPHECY OF DANIEL 9: 17-27: WHY DIDN'T THE CHRISTIAN BIBLE TRANSLATE IT CORRECTLY FROM THE HEBREW SCRIPTURES?

Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M.Div.

Of all the Old Testament scriptures translated and quoted, or should I say purposefully mistranslated or misquoted by Christian evangelicals during the early centuries of the emerging Roman Church during the 2nd through the 5th century in hopes of finding validation for most of their Gentile Christian doctrines, Daniel 9:17-27 and Isaiah 53 are perhaps the two most popular. mistranslations of the Hebrew Scriptures existing in the Christian Bible. Of course, most Christians are familiar with Daniel, chapter 9, because it contains the famous prophecy of Daniel's Seventy Weeks that predicts the coming of the Messiah before the destruction of the Jewish Temple in 70 C.E. (A.D.) Christianity relies upon a false claim that the only reasonable interpretation of those scriptures dealing with Daniel's 70 weeks is theirs, however, Judaism has maintained differently now going on over two thousand years. Christianity has for almost two thousand years taught that their version of Daniel's Seventy Weeks is one of the strongest proofs that Jesus is the fulfillment of the Jewish Messiah. Christianity maintains that the prophecy in Daniel, chapter 9 of the forthcoming Jewish Messiah, was written and dated to the 6th century B.C.E. while the Jewish rabbis inform us that the book was written and dated from 164 B.C.E., a difference of almost five hundred years. Christians list the Book of Daniel as a book of prophecy, however, the Jews placed the book in their Bible, the Tanakh, in the section dealing with history and not prophecy. Thus, as you can see, the part of the Bible dealing with the Seventy Weeks of Daniel, chapter nine, and in particular verses 17-27, is one of the most contested collection of verses in the Bible as to its proper understanding and interpretation.

SOME BACKGROUND INTO THIS TROUBLESOME PASSAGE: TWO PERSPECTIVES ON HOW TO INTERPRET DANIEL CHAPTER 9 AND THE PROPHECY OF DANIEL'S SEVENTY WEEKS

- **Rabbinic Judaism would purport the prophecy of Daniel 70 Weeks according to the Hebrew Scriptures and texts was already fulfilled with two different "anointed" ones which culminated in the destruction of the Temple and the priesthood in 70 C.E.**
- **Christian notables such as Adam Clarke in their interpretations of the Hebrew texts state the Christian interpretation is in keeping with the Septuagint (Greek) which can be shown today to be an alternate rendering of the Hebrew Masoretic text.**
- **The Rabbinic Jews would then further assert that the original Septuagint only consisted of the**

Pentateuch and that the other books such as Daniel were altered and even falsely translated subsequent to the time given for Christ Jesus in the New Testament and such alterations were made to make it falsely seem that Jesus is the fulfillment of this passage.

- **Of course, the Christians say not so and that all of the books of the Bible were translated at least fifty years prior to Christ Jesus' advent, that the Greek speaking Jews themselves used the Septuagint until AD 200, and the Masoretic text was falsified as to these passages.**

Asher Norman, in his [Twenty Six Reasons Why Jew's Don't Believe In Jesus](#), states on page 241 that: "To accomplish messianic slight of hand, missionaries use an incorrect date for Daniel's prophecy. Daniel began his prophecy with the 'emergence of a word' (devar in Hebrew)...Ezra used this word to identify the event that would bring this time period. Daniel 9 prophesied that a Messiah would be 'cut off and exist no longer.' Christian translators replaced 'exist no longer' with, 'but not for Himself,' because Jesus who is supposed to be 'god,' cannot 'exist no longer.'"

On and so forth the arguments go between Judaism and Christianity. And not only are the texts controverted between Christian and Rabbinic Jew, but the application of the Christian translations are so controverted between various camps of Christian eschatology that little unity can be found among them.

Answer for yourself: But is that really true? Who translates these Scriptures correctly, the Jews or the Christians? Have you ever invested thirty minutes in reading a Hebrew/English Bible and compared it to the Greek Septuagint (Greek/English Bible) or even the English of your KJV in order to see if your Christian Old Testament reads like the Hebrew texts that Jesus used?

Well you would be in for the shock of your life if you did! [Our Christian Bibles and translations of the Hebrew of Daniel are changed from what the original Hebrew said and this was done by Christians redactors of these Hebrew texts very long ago to make Daniel's prophecy appear if fulfilled by Jesus. Well don't believe me; you need to see the evidence of this forgery of the Hebrew Bible by Gentile Christianity for yourself and this is what this website will show you.](#)

Over the last twenty years as a Seminary student and Pastor I have done many such comparisons of religious texts in our Christian Bibles with the Hebrew, Greek, and English and let me say to you that what I found upon years of intensive and unbiased study is the reason for the [multiple websites](#) provided by Bet Emet Ministries because I realized quite quickly that I had not been taught the truth about the Hebrew Scriptures since my childhood and sadly was rendered an idolator and blasphemer by what I was taught by Gentile Christianity because our Christian forged and manipulated religious documents are taught and accepted without question or critical examination. It might be too late for me and you to remove the stain of such hideous sins as idolatry and blasphemy which we inherited from Western Gentile Christian dogmas and doctrines from these forged religious documents but hopefully as you see these truths for yourself you can prevent the same "unforgiveable" sin infecting your children. Therefore, the need for a voice crying in the wilderness of Christian neo-pagan idolatry; the need for ministries like Bet Emet and others which reveal the alteration of the Hebrew Scriptures that Jesus read and the falsification of the Greek and English translations of them which Gentile Christianity espouses today as "inspired, infallible, and inerrant."

Meanwhile, if you have read our research into Isaiah 53 and the forgery of the Hebrew Scriptures when translated into the Greek and later the English in these verses as well, then you have already seen how Isaiah 53 easily refers to the suffering servant nation, Israel, and that nowhere in the original Hebrew before it was altered can any verses truly be said to refer to Jesus of Nazareth alone. Now it is time to see the original meaning of Daniel's verses. Are you ready?

CHRISTIANITY BELIEVES IT HAS THE TRUTH CONCERNING DANIEL 9 AND THE SEVENTY WEEKS...BUT DOES IT?

Christians claim that the Messiah had to have come before the destruction of the Second Temple, that this Messiah could only be Jesus of Nazareth, and that all this is prophesied in the ninth chapter of the Book of Daniel. A cursory reading of the Christian's King James translation of the prophecy apart from its context makes this argument very compelling. But such clever manipulation of the text does not go unnoticed by those who know what the Hebrew previously said which the Christian Bibles fail to reveal.

However, upon close personal examination of these Hebrew texts as opposed to the Greek and the English misquotations of them, as I am prepared to show you, then the interested student of Scripture can see for himself that Daniel 9 is a prophecy that deals mainly with the Babylonian exile and the time of the Second Temple, up to and **including** its destruction in 70 C.E. (A.D.). **Any allusion to the Messianic Age is peripheral and nowhere do we find any reference to the person or the end days Messiah as taught by Gentile Christianity today. Therefore, Daniel 9 cannot be used honestly to demonstrate a last days Messianic prophecy fulfilled by Jesus.**

In order for the Christian interpretation of the prophecy to bear witness to the coming and death of Jesus of Nazareth, the dating of the events of the prophecy must coincide with the generally accepted date of the crucifixion of Jesus as understood by Gentile Christianity as appearing according to their exegesis in Dan. 9:26. No one knows exactly when this crucifixion took place; however, scholarly consensus places this event somewhere around the years 29-32 C.E., and certainly no later than 33 C.E. As you can see in order for Daniel to refer to Jesus then the dating and counting of the Seventy Weeks must stretch to the time period of Jesus and his crucifixion. We will see how this is cleverly done by historical Christian exegesis and manipulation of the Hebrew texts shortly.

As you read the forthcoming articles in our series on Daniel you will see that this Christian interpretation of Daniel 9 completely fails when the punctuation of Daniel 9:25 is correctly understood which comes from proper understanding of the Hebrew language found in these Hebrew texts themselves. The sad fact is that 99.9% of Christians today cannot read Hebrew and therefore are totally unaware of the diacritical markings in Hebrew that often "fill-in-the-blanks" when consulted and which, when known, prevent such errors as found by Gentile Christian exegesis and interpretation. Simply said without proper understanding of the Hebrew it is often impossible to come to the truth understanding of the Old Testament prophecies and this error leads to many prophecies made to appear as if they apply to Jesus when in fact they cannot and don't.

- [Links to further articles for your study.](#)
- [Bet Emet Offers Comprehensive CD For Your Personal Study](#)
- [How to properly study the CD.](#)
- [How to obtain the CD.](#)

- Bet Emet Ministries
- Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.
- 902 Cardigan
- Garland, Texas 75040
- Cell: 972-480-2791



bennoah1@verizon.net



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

DANIEL 9:17-27: THE SEVENTY WEEKS OF YEARS AS TAKEN FROM THE HEBREW SCRIPTURES AND NOT THE PURPOSEFULLY MISTRANSLATED SCRIPTURES IN THE CHRISTIAN BIBLE

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

[Daniel 9:17-27: The Seventy Weeks Of Daniel Chapter 9...Introduction](#)

[Did The Rabbis Translate Only The First Five Books Of The Greek Bible?](#)

[Daniel's Problem: Confusion Over The "Words" Of Jeremiah](#)

- [Daniel's 70 Weeks And Jesus? Fulfilled Or Unfulfilled? #1](#)
- [Daniel's 70 Weeks And Jesus? Fulfilled Or Unfulfilled? #2](#)
- [Daniel's 70 Weeks And Jesus? Fulfilled Or Unfulfilled? #3](#)
- [Daniel's 70 Weeks And Jesus? Fulfilled Or Unfulfilled? #4](#)
- [Daniel's 70 Weeks And Jesus? Fulfilled Or Unfulfilled? #5](#)
- [Daniel's 70 Weeks And Jesus? Fulfilled Or Unfulfilled? #6](#)
- [Daniel's 70 Weeks And Jesus? Fulfilled Or Unfulfilled? #7](#)
 - [Does The Seventy Weeks Of Daniel Start Counting Down From 444 B.C.E. And End With The Death Of Jesus Around 30/33 C.E.?](#)
 - [How Many Messiahs Can There Be And Is Jesus One Of Them?](#)
 - [To Finish The Tansgression...To Atone For Iniquity...Which Iniquity?](#)

[Problems Surrounding The Hebrew And Christian Dating Of The Prophecy Of Daniel & The Seventy Weeks](#)

[The Reinterpretation Of Daniel 9 In The New Testament Following The Failure Of Jesus To Return](#)

[Bibliography](#)

I want to take just a second to mention that such forgery of the Hebrew Scriptures when translated into the Greek and later Latin and English versions of the Christian Bibles does not end with just the Daniel prophecies as shown above. There exists hundreds of examples of religious texts and passages in our Christian Bibles that have been purposely mistranslated, misquoted, misapplied, and even invented that go unnoticed by the vast majority of Christians today. If you were like me you never doubted the validity and the authority of the Christian Bible...that is until you began serious study of your faith. **These numerous forgeries of the Hebrew Scriptures was done to force "false fulfillments" of the Jewish messianic prophecies in order to make them seem as if fulfilled by the Christ of Faith of the Roman Church who followed in the**

footsteps of the Essenes and their cosmic godman "messiah." The human messiah of Biblical Judaism is completely transformed into a clone of prior sun-godmen redeemers.

We at Bet Emet have made these scriptural comparisons available on another website and we invite you to look at the evidence yourself in order that you might come to the knowledge of the truth about what has happened to the Bible Jesus used. **[See the website for these textual corruptions that exist in our Christian Bibles that go unnoticed by almost all today which destroys one's ability to understand and the know the truth about Jesus and his true role as used by God.](#)**

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[Bet Emet Ministries Offers A Comprehensive CD For Your Personal Study](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- Bet Emet Ministries
- Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.
- 902 Cardigan
- Garland, Texas 75040
- Cell: 972-480-2791



Bennoah1@verizon.net



20%^{off}
COUPON CODE: **NF20**

on all **Hosting Plans.**
APPLICABLE ON NEW SIGN-UPS AND UPGRADES



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

BET EMET MINISTRIES...WEBSITES FOR YOUR STUDY THAT WILL BRING YOU TO "THE TRUTH" ABOUT "THE CHRIST," "THE JEWISH MESSIAH," AND THE "JESUS STORY"

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

INTERPRETING THE "JESUS STORY" THROUGH THE 4 WAYS OF RABBINICAL TEACHING

The Websites and the intended path for our Spiritual pilgrimage follow, but I must say that what I uncovered when getting to the bottom of the origin of the "Jesus Story" is that **the "New Testament Jesus" can be understood in many different ways** and in so doing yet communicate progressive Divine Truth to the truth-seeker. I have discovered through my 20 years of study that we basically have 3 different ways to understand and interpret "the Christ" and the "Jesus Story" as I and other scholars see it. Let it be understood up front that our "Jesus Story" is not "new;" it existed from the beginning of recorded time as found in a host of other nations and other "religions" where this personified central character, often termed "the Krst" or "the Christ," is found to be identified by a host of other names in these different religious expressions from nation to nation. This fact alone, that the same or similar "Jesus Story" is found as far back as Ancient Egypt some 5,000 to 10,000 years B.C.E, should make us immediately aware that something lies behind our "Jesus Story" other than a supposed "literal" and "historical" person. We at Bet Emet Ministries have covered all 3 different understandings and presentations of this "Krst" or "Christ" which is termed "Jesus Christ" in Christianity and the presentation of our research is distributed throughout the totality of our websites. Taken and studied in order, our sixteen Websites take the student through these 3 different understanding of "the Christ" in systematic order where we progress from our inherited purported "literal-historical" approach to the "Jesus Story" and the "Christ Story," to the deeper understanding of "the Christ" when we end up with the ancient "Mystical," "Mythological," and finally the "Metaphysical" understanding of "the Christ" as taught by the Ancient Spiritual Masters down through recorded history until the 2nd century and the rise of Roman Catholic Orthodoxy. The following facts and evidence we share with the truth-seeker and these facts and evidence can be found by any one who dedicated himself or herself to do the exhaustive studies into this area of Spiritual study:

- **Historically**...(Divine Spiritual allegories and myths were taught through the medium of a personified and presumed historical person; although not accurate to the existence of a literal or historical person. Such teachings, however, were yet very important in that it serves as an example to mankind to be emulated and followed by all mankind in one's Earthly existence).
- **Mythically**...(The personification of the Sun, owing to the fact that the Sun was understood by the

ancients to be the the visible representation of the Cosmic Divine Conscious & Intelligent Energy and Divine Mind of the Creator, and its path through the Zodiac and the 4 seasons of the solar year (equinoxes and solstices), served as the vehicle to depict and personify the growth and Spiritual maturation and evolution of the Soul and Divine Mind in "matter," i.e., humanity).

- **Mystically/Metaphyscally...**(The expression of the hidden and veiled teaching of the Spiritual realm. This is the secret doctrine, otherwise called Soul Science, that was shared and given under strict and exacting conditions to approved candidates by the Masters of Wisdom regarding the descent of the Logos and Divine Mind of God into matter, ie., again mankind). Paul speaks of this:

Col 1:27 27 To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory: (KJV)

Answer for yourself: Are all three methods of presenting "the Krst," "the Christ," or as we have come to know of it as "Jesus Christ," equally accurate to truth? No, they are not and our Websites will provide the evidence you need as a truth-seeker to not only see this for yourself beyond any doubt, but make adjustments in your religious belief system when needed based upon the facts and evidence that our Websites provide. Our focus and Spiritual goal needs to be on correctly interpreting "the Krst" and "the Christ;" in other words, as we Spiritually grow in our Earthly incarnation, we are intended to Spirutally grow and evolve as we both learn and come to experience in our Earthly life both the Mystical and Metaphysical Christ with us whereby we experience and demonastrate the resurrected Presence and Power of God through our lives. Hence, being equipped with this understanding, we can then and only then, adequately deal with and understand what lies behind the erroneously interpreted "Historicity of the Christ" as seen in our inherited "Jesus Story" given the world by Rome which is portrayed and interpreted to us as a supposed person of historical being, the Christ with flesh which is limited to but one person to the exclusion of the whole of mankind. To this grievous error of interpretation of the divnity hidden within mankind, St. Paul responds:

2 Cor 13:5 5 Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be reprobates? (KJV)

It goes without saying that we all begin to read and study the Bible from a "literal" perspective assuming that a literal and historical understanding of the "Jesus Story" is the intended vehicle for receiving "literal truth" about Jesus Christ, never realizing that these ancient stories found in the Bible and the "Jesus Story" were written as long ago as Ancient Egypt and only later incorporated into the Bible. What we don't know is that these ancinet Spiritual myths and stories were never understood by the Ancient in a literal or historical manner or fashion as we have been erroneously taught to receive and believe in them. These ancient "Krst/Christ Stories" were intended to be understood by the writers of this ancient Spiritual Mysteries only as Spiritual Allegories depicting the fall, incarnation, Spiritual growth, and eventual ascension of the Soul in "matter" by the original writers of these Spiritual myths and never were they ever intended to be understood as if a "literal" or "historical" story of anyone other than yourself! The Christ of God dwells only within us; never apart from us. Only with the rise of Roman Catholic Orthodoxy will the God incarnated within every child of God be ripped from his bosom and make to appear external to mankind. That is why we find upon study that our "Jesus Story" is repeated in identical form from beginning to end all the way back to pre-dynastic Egypt over 13,000 years ago. This "Christ Story" was never intended to be understood as if "limited" to but one person as Rome has fashioned it with their purposeful corruption of the Hebrew Scriptures, but belongs to the whole of the human race. The "Jesus Story," correctly interpreted is the story of the incarnation of God in mankind where God, or Divine Mind and Consciousness, has descended into "matter," the whole of humanity, and the whole of mankind has become the Temple of the Holy Spirit and Divine Mind that fashioned the whole of the Cosmos. It is this hidden mystery, Divine Mind incarnated into all "matter" that only finds its Self-expression in all manifestations of "matter," especially humanity, that is lost in our current understanding of "the Jesus Story" we have inherited today. Not aware that you are the "evolving Christ" yourself, we mistakenly spend our entire lives looking outside of ourselves from God when all along we have been told but find it hard to believe that the Kingdom of God is within us. Notice, if you will, we are told not to believe that God only lives outside of us or that the Christ is external to us as we find in the Gospel of Luke 17:21 21:

Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is within you. (KJV)

Bet Emet Ministries began several years ago to present websites dealing with Christianity, and is so doing, we adopted our inherited **"Literal Interpretation" of Jesus in the "Jesus Story"** since the "literal" approach toward Jesus in the New Testament is taught today by almost all of Christianity as they *assume* that Jesus Christ was a historical person. **We all grow up in the Western Hemisphere assuming that the "Jesus Story" is a historical reality; that is, until we do serious study of our Christian faith which is required to get to the bottom of this "Jesus Story" and the religious synthesis hidden within it. Only when our studies into the truth behind our New Testament progress to where we uncover the First Gnostic New Testament which was later corrupted by Rome with its Second New Testament, will we see when studying the early expression of Gnostic Christianity that "the Krst" and "the Christ" (the Divine Mind of the Creator in all "matter") will we come to clearly see the Mystical Christ and Mythological Christ for what it truly is and was once understood by all Christians to be before the rise of Roman Catholic Orthodoxy. Many of our websites, especially the early ones from years ago, begin by approaching the "Jesus Story" from this inherited historical-grammatical method of interpretation because this is how we grow up and first get acquainted with the "Jesus Story".** Only by submitting this "historical Christ" under the microscope of intense scrutiny can we be certain that the inherent problems in this literal and historical interpretation of "the Christ" and the "Jesus Story" is a falsehood and erroneous. Only in this way, by revealing what is not true, can we then come to find what is true and then, and only then, know within ourselves that we must look elsewhere than a literal or historical interpretation of the "Jesus Story" for its true meaning and find the "Mystical," "Mythological," and "Metaphysical" divine truths behind all the "Christ Stories" which remained intact for thousands of years until the 2nd century where we find Rome "radically reinterpreting" the whole of the "Christ Stories" and "limiting" this Christ to but one person, the access to which only comes through the doors of the Roman Church. Oh, how convenient for world domination and the manipulation of humanity through fear and ignorance to withhold the truth of man's evolving Spiritual divinity from him as Rome radically reinterpreted, altered, corrupted, and changed the whole of the Sacred Mysteries and Ancient Wisdom that had remained intact and unchanged for tens of thousands of years. These "divine truths" regarding the Soul of mankind I felt were necessary to get to the readers, students, and truth-seekers in order to reveal the greater Spiritual Truths that lay within Biblical and Mystical Judaism that are not taught by mainline Gentile Christianity today which remains now, going on two thousand years, stuck in the muck of a false literal and historical interpretation of pure Spiritual Mysticism and Metaphysics. As a pastor I realized that it takes time for a "seed to grow" and if I strike out and were to say "almost everything you believe about the 'Jesus Story' is wrong," I would lose any hope of reaching people with the fruits of my studies and the divine truths and Soul Science kept from them by Rome. We must understand our "Jesus Storey" correctly; that is what all incarnational life is meant to accomplish whereby one "awakens" to his True Divine Self; that he is the expression of Divinity and Divine Mind as a human being. We sing "in Him we live, move and have our being;" but more correctly it should be sung that "in 'us' God moves, lives, and has His being" and it is this agency of the indwelling Christ in all, no longer limited to but one person, that needs to be shared with all. This Spiritual truth kept from us needs to be restored to humanity so that man can come to the realization that he is ONE with God and always has been and in so doing, then all world religions can now turn their swords into plowshares because we are all ONE, a brotherhood of the whole of mankind, all created in the image of God our Father. **So we begin with the study of the Jewish Roots of Christianity by following the the Rabbinical Methods of teaching and I applied them to Bet Emet's presentation of the "Jesus Story" which we find evolves to different levels of understanding and interpretation over the totality of our Websites.** Presented for our understanding of the "Jesus Story" will be the 4 levels of Rabbinical teaching regarding the proper interpretation of all Scripture. Let us learn them now as we return "to the Faith once given the Saints" where Christ was the possession of the whole of mankind, not one solitary person to the exclusion of the whole of humanity.

PASHAT

The first level of understanding is PASHAT (simple interpretation). The Pashat is the "literal" meaning. It is

similar to what Protestant hermeneutics calls "Grammatical Historical Exegesis" and also similar to what Protestant Hermeneutics calls "The Literal Principle." The PASHAT is the plain, simple meaning of the text; understanding Scripture in its natural, normal sense using the customary meanings of the words being used, in accordance with the primary exegetical rule in the Talmud that no passage loses its PASHAT (b.Shab. 63a; b.Yeb. 24a). While there is figurative language (like Ps. 36:7), symbolism (like Rom. 5:14), allegory (like Gal. 4:19-31), and hidden meanings (like Rev. 13:18; 1Cor. 2:7) in the Scriptures, the first thing to look for is the literal meaning or PASHAT. This is how and why I developed the first websites and, in so doing, try to reveal the beauty of Biblical Judaism to the Christian student desiring the truth of his Jewish Roots. For it is in Biblical Judaism do we find our links with ancient Egypt in their purest form thus preserving better than any nation these Ancient understandings of God, Divine Mind, and the Cosmos and man's responsibilities to the Creator. **Hence, these beginning websites approaches "the Christ" and the "Jesus Story" assuming that they reflect accurately the events of an assumed "historical person." In so doing, we will compare these stories with their counterparts existing several thousands of years earlier, we will compare the "sayings" of Jesus with those of the Sun-gods thousands of years ago as far back as Ancient Egypt, we will come to see that historically much of these stories and narratives in the Bible and the New Testament are simply not accurate to factual history, archaeological findings as well as Egyptology. We will slowly come by noting these conflicts and contradictions that the literal and historical telling of the "Jesus Story" is "milk" at best for babies to get their "feet wet" in the Spirit realm, but definitely this is not the strong meat that we are told to desire in the Word of God. As well, the reader will have revealed to him slowly that that behind this motif of a supposed literal and historical Jesus lies the greatest deception known to mankind, given that Scriptural forgery and purposeful misquotation, mistranslation, and pure invention of Hebrew Scriptures out of thin air expose the "Jesus Story" as a historical hoax.** We will see this deception emerge as we try to verify what our Roman Bibles say on its pages when compared with the Hebrew Scriptures from which these New Testament Scriptures were said to be supposedly taken. The reader will become the judge if these New Testament is a faithful translation of the Hebrew Scriptures or not. Only by seeing the host of problems that emerge doing such comparisons of Christian dogmas and doctrines with the Jewish dogmas and doctrines as well as the Hebrew Scriptures from which our Bibles inaccurately quotes and purposefully mistranslate, will the door on enlightenment concerning the "Jesus Story" slowly "crack open" and reveal to the truth-seeker that man irreconcilable problems and falsehoods that lie behind a "literal" and "historical" interpretation of our inherited "Jesus Story." This needs be said up front, for until we see these problems and falsehoods for ourselves, then moving to a deeper understanding and a more true understanding of "the Christ Story" and our "Jesus Story" has no purpose since being taught since childhood that our Bibles and Christian faith is "infallible, inerrant, and inspired." Seeing that they are not, should make you want the truth about God, man, and Soul more than ever, now being convinced that you don't have the truth as you once thought and were told. I will let the evidences and facts which I bring to the reader's attention determine if a literal and historical approach to Christianity and the "Jesus story" is warranted and if what the New Testament affirms can be proven to be truthful and trustworthy in light of modern scholarship.

- **RETURNING TO THE BIBLICAL FAITH...EXAMINING CLOSELY OUR BIBLES**
- **<http://www.christianjewishbible.net/firms.com>**
- (We begin our study by looking at our New Testaments since it is within this New Testament given us by Rome that we have the core of the problems concerning this Jewish Messiah portrayed as Jesus. Here we encounter, maybe for the first time for many readers, a host of unlimited examples of textual and Scriptural falsifications in our Christian Bibles when compared with the prior Hebrew Scriptures which lie in stealth in both the Greek and later English mistranslations of our Christian Old and New Testaments. Hundreds of examples exist where the facts and Scriptural truths that exist in the Jewish Masoretic Old Testament texts are shown to be purposefully changed in the Greek translation of the Jewish Scriptures by the Essenes and later incorporated into almost all Christian Old Testaments. Not to be outdone, Rome later emerges and continues the Scriptural falsification on a much larger scale by changing and altering the Hebrew Scriptures and eventually adapting its "literalized" solar-mythology" in their final production, the Second New Testament. Here we encounter the change of these ancient Divine Spiritual Mystical, Mythological, and Metaphysical Concepts as they become altered almost

beyond recognition and reinterpreted and attached to the life of the "supposed literal and historical" New Testament Jesus. No longer are the Sacred Scriptures interpreted mystically and metaphysically as they were for thousands of years. With the emergence of Rome, what was mystical and metaphysical dealing entirely with the Spiritual realm is not between the 2nd and 5th century rendered literally and historically. The stories and events connced to the Spiritual and divine realm of the Soul and Spirit, along with the "Mystical Divine Truths" of a "Metaphysical Realm," become with the emergence of Roman Christianity "literalized," "historicized," and "limited" to but one supposed person of supposed history. A person can only now trace the adulteration of the Scriptural Texts and the forgery of the Hebrew Scriptures back down through history in order to determine when the theolgoical train jumed the track so to speak. Thus, it becmes necessary that we become very familiar with the document called the New Testament which has incorporated such a religious agenda of literalizing and historicizing what once was only Mystical and Metaphysical and in so doing, Rome succeeded in creating a "replacement religion" over these last 1,800 years. These studies are our "introduction" to the "Jesus Problem" which can be laid basically at the feet of Rome and their "antisemitism."

- **[RETURNING TO THE JEWISH ROOTS OF CHRISTIANITY](#)**

- **<http://returntofaithofjesus.netfirms.com>**

- (The examination of the Jewish and Hebrew Roots of the Christian Faith as taken from a **literal perspective**. In so doing we expose many of the errors in doctrine and practice of today's Gentile Christianity with special emphasis upon the non-Jewish believer and his Divine place within the Israel of God instead of enmeshed in "replacement religion" as exists today in Gentile Christianity. We pay no attention in this site to the many problems concerning the Historical Jesus and approach the study from the normal assumption that the historical Jesus is true since that is how most of us grew up believing in the first place. In later sites we look at this problem in greater detail but to stress the greatness of Divine Truth as found yet in Judaism today as well as over the last 2,000 years we compare basically "Roman Christianity and its dogmas with the dogmas of Judaism and all the while keep our eyes on the alteration of the Hebrew Scriptures which changed the ancient Divine Spiritual Wisdom as found in ancient Egypt and their later children the Jewish nation).

- **[THE COVENANT OF NOAH & THE LAWS OF NOAH AND THEIR RELATIONSHIP TO THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH](#)**

- **<http://covenantofnoah.netfirms.com>**

- (**[Now we look in depth to the non-Jewish believer and how he fits into true Biblical Faith without conversion to Judaism.](#)** This is very important information and necessary for every Christian to read and study in detail. This is a very revealing study of the Covenants of God with special emphasis upon the Covenants concerning the non-Jew which are called today the Covenant of Noah comprising the 66 commandments of Noah. Included in this site are Old Testament references to this covenant as well and revealing exposition of this same covenant in the New Testament as taught to the non-Jews in fulfillment of the Great Commission before Rome would change everything in the 2nd through the 5th century. It is here we begin to see the "pattern;" the "Pattern of Worship" which we find is the same for the Jew and non-Jew and how denominational Christianity has missed the mark throughout history due to it's antisemitic background and antisemitic dogmas and Scriptural forgeries inherited by Rome. Make no mistake about it, obedience to basic morality and decency as taught by the two Tablets of the Law, prepares the individual for the awakeing of the divine and indwelling Christ within him. Hence, the importance of the Laws of Noah as well as Isaiah chapter 56 when the non-Jew "gets" to go beyond the minimum mitzvoth connected to the Laws of Noah).

- **[THE BIBLICAL "PATTERN" OF WORSHIP & THE GENTILE GOD-FEARER IN THE FIRST CENTURY SYNAGOGUE-"CHURCH"](#)**

- **<http://jewishrootscx.netfirms.com/>**

- (Having learned all of this knowledge from the above websites and fully convinced that repentance is needed in our "Christian religious belief system" then the question that should be asked is this one as I see it: ***"If I, as a non-Jew, who had not converted to Judaism, had lived in the first century in Israel***

and had come into contact with the Messianic Movement within Israel as we find it in Acts 15 for example, then what would I have been taught about how a non-Jew is to "worship" the Creator"? Is there a "Pattern of Worship" of God that I need to know about? Other questions come to mind: What was I to do having learned these truths about the early Gentile inclusion into the Israel of God? How was I to worship in contrast as to how I learned from Roman Christianity? How can I bring this understanding into my life today? How can I worship the Creator in "Spirit and in Truth" in light of what I have learned in the above websites that has shown me that I have been badly taught and so badly misguided by my Spiritual leaders in Christianity today? What lies behind these "Jewish and cultural" expression of Worship of God as seen in the Biblical Festivals as well as the Equinoxes and Solstices? Is there a "Comic Pattern" of worship that is reflected in the Jewish Nation and their Jewish and cultural worship of God? Is there something bigger out there that I fail to see being limited by only the "Jewish expression" of the worship of God? Do I begin with a through study of Judaism and advance to a deeper understanding of the God of the Cosmos? **Is the Macrocosm reflected in the Microcosm of Jewish worship?** Yes, yes, yes! But all of that must come later. We must get our feet on the ground of Scriptural integrity and learn these "basic principles" and the truth about our New Testament and our corrupted "Jesus Story" before we move into much "deeper waters" and the hidden Divine Truths behind our "Jesus Story". If you want those answers then these forthcoming websites are for you. Now having mastered the above sites we move on to these "deeper Spiritual waters" that Rome never intended you know!).

- **AN UNBIASED LOOK INTO THE HISTORY OF THE NEW TESTAMENT...AND THE ROLE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT IN ITS CANONIZATION?**
- <http://historyofformationofnewtestament.netfirms.com>
- (Now we must understand how we actually got this New Testament in the first place with all of its purposeful mistranslation, misquotations, and Scriptural inventions. This study is as best as possible an unbiased and intense study into the New Testament, its origins, its canonization, the disagreements of the early Church Fathers as seen for hundreds of years in the many conflicts and disagreements concerning it; its falsification and purposeful mistranslation of the Jewish Masoretic text, the role of the Essenes in the falsification of the Jewish Old Testament and its impact of the later developing Roman New Testament, and the determination of the role of the Holy Spirit in the production of the New Testament...**if any**)

REMEZ

The next level of understanding of the Scriptures taught by the Rabbis is called in Hebrew REMEZ (hinting at a prior truth or a hidden truth that goes beyond the current text). Peculiarities and contradictions in the Biblical texts are treated and presented to the reader as hinting at a deeper Divine and Spiritual truth than that conveyed by its PASHAT. The fun of discovering our Jewish Roots, Sabbaths, and Biblical Festivals, all of which have hidden Mystical and Metaphysical meanings connected to the incarnation of the Soul and its Spiritual evolution on Earth, is over and we now move on to the deeper Mystical and Metaphysical teachings to come. Now it is time for serious investigation of our inherited faith. **Our Websites get more challenging as I begin using the principle of Remez to hint that there are problems with the "Jesus Story" beyond the Pashat "interpretation" and begin to question many of the teachings of Christianity and their presentation of Jesus as the Jewish Messiah.** We still approach these issues as if "historical" but as your studies progress you begin to slowly get the picture that there is severe problems with what Christianity teaches about "the historical Jesus Christ" and its presentation of Jesus as the fulfillment of the Jewish Messianic promises. It bears saying again that we approach this information yet as if "historical" but as our websites progress we will soon move to the "Mythical" and the "Mystical" presentations of "the" Jesus Christ. You might say we are in the process of cracking the egg shell regarding the "Jesus Story".

- **THE JEWISH CONCEPT OF "THE" MESSIAH....WHY CAN'T THE JEWS AND THE CHRISTIANS AGREE?**
 - <http://jewishmessiah.netfirms.com/>

- (**(Now we enter the beauty of Judaism and the truths they taught about their own Messiah and once knowing this then it is easy to contrast them with what we have been taught as Christians that come from our forged Christian Bibles.** Ever wonder why the Jews and Gentile Christianity cannot agree on the Jewish Messiah? At last the unbiased truth concerning the Jewish Messiah and with it many explanations as to how the Christian theology concerning the Messiah deviates so drastically from the Jewish Messianic concepts as well as emphasis on the corruption of the Gentile's religious texts (OT and NT) which culminates in the creation of a Messiah which was never prophesied by the Jewish prophets.....the answers for the Gentile Christian are not always comforting but if you want the truth it is here for the interested and unbiased student and true seeker of truth. This is a selective summary of what went before on the other sites where I pull together pertinent information concerning one topic and one topic only: THE MESSIAH. If your desire is to study what the Jewish Scriptures taught about the Jewish Messiah before they were altered and changed as they were purposefully mistranslated into the Greek and later carried over in their corrupted forms into the Christian's Old Testament and New Testament texts, then this material is for you. Along with this site is the examination of text after text not only in it's Hebraic original form but as it was altered and changed thereby causing New Testament believers to ignorantly accept and cherish beliefs about Jesus which not only are incorrect but which render them idolators before God).
- **A TRUTHFUL ANALYSIS OF MESSIANIC PROPHECIES IN THE HEBREW BIBLE AS CONTRASTED WITH THE CHRISTIAN TRANSLATIONS...DID JESUS FULFILL THEM?**
 - <http://messianicprophecy.netfirms.com>
 - (A very detailed examination of the Hebrew Scriptures and how they were later altered when translated into the Greek, Latin, and English versions of Christian Bibles. We trace the corruption of the Jewish Scriptures from the Hebrew in which they were originally written and show how these Jewish Scriptures were later purposefully mistranslated, misquoted, misapplied, and even invented in order to alter the human messiah into a "cosmic Godman" by the Essenes of Alexandria, Egypt. Later these very same altered passages will become forced "fulfillments" when applied to Jesus in later Latin and English versions taken from the Greek forgeries of the Jewish Scriptures. We show repeatedly how the Greek translations were forged in order to include the Essene concept of their "angel messiah" and "cosmic Godman" and later how this concept would be further adulterated when applied to Jesus some two hundred years later through the further forgery of other Hebrew Scriptures by the Roman Gentile Church. In other words we show beyond any doubt how the Holy Word of God has been corrupted today. No wonder the Jewish people don't believe in the Christian Jesus; their Jewish Scriptures read completely different than those of the Christian Church in "key" messianic places)
- **DANIEL 9:17-27: THE SEVENTY WEEKS OF YEARS AS TAKEN FROM THE HEBREW SCRIPTURES**
 - <http://seventyweeksdaniel.netfirms.com>
 - (We now look at a very problematic piece of prophecy. Of all the Old Testament scriptures translated and quoted (or purposely mistranslated or misquoted) by Christian evangelicals in hopes of finding validation to most of their Gentile Christian doctrines, Daniel 9:17-27 and Isaiah 53 are perhaps the two most popular. In both cases, Christianity relies on a claim that the only reasonable interpretation of those scriptures is theirs. But is this true? Have our Christian Bibles been forged to force fulfillments as applied to Jesus when the true Hebrew Scriptures read differently than our Christian Bibles? Well...it is time to see the truth for yourself concerning Daniel's 70 weeks and then you decide who is right....Judaism or Christianity)
- **THE ESSENE CHRISTIAN FAITH AND ITS LEGACY OF SUN WORSHIP**
 - <http://essenecx.netfirms.com>
 - (As stated earlier Divine Spiritual allegory and Spiritual Myths of the ancients have been "literalized by Rome" and presented to us in our Christian Bibles as if a "literal" and "historical" truth that fits into a time-line of Rome's making. We saw when we looked at the manipulation and adulteration of the Hebrew Scriptures let alone the testimony of Judaism for these last 2,000 years that the "Jesus" of the New Testament is not their "Jewish Messiah". We begin to see this Christian

deception through a comprehensive and challenging investigation into the true origins of the Essene-Christian faith as we begin in ancient Egypt and it's worship of God. In so doing we spend some time understanding Egyptian Religion where astral-theology and solar-worship was **personified** into "savior Godmen" such as Osiris which is the first and the **"pattern" of all personification of Divine Spiritual concepts that followed.** We trace such personified solar beliefs through successive Gentile nations and make note of similarities as well as differences, until we come to the Essene/Qumran cult, who, in rejection of normative Biblical Judaism because of their inability to assume the Priesthood following the Maccabee war, evolved away from Biblical Judaism and adopted these astral-theological religious ideas which had more in common with Egypt, Persian, Zoroastrianism, Buddhism, Pythagoreanism, etc., than with Judaism. The Essene mistake is the same one Rome will make later; they will "literalize" these Metaphysical Spiritual concepts and "historicize" them and apply them to the Jewish "human" messiah in the likeness of King David (historically really the Pharaoh Tuthmose III) until we end up with a "corrupted Judaism" which is more commonly known today as Messianic "literalized" Christianity. It is the same perversion of purely Metaphysical Spiritual Concepts. **What we find is that the Essenes "literalized" these prior Divine Allegories concerning Divine Truth of the incarnation of Divine Mind in "matter" and humanity as expressed by the Ancients down through time through the medium of Spiritual myths and symbols.** It is in the hands of these apostate Essenes where these Divine concepts were "literalized" and were purposefully included in a falsified translation of the Jewish Old Testament called the Greek Septuagint (LXX). In this Greek perversion of the Hebrew Scriptures the human "anointed of God" becomes a Superman! In so doing these ancient Spiritual and Divine Mystical, Mythological and Metaphysical Concepts lose their original and intended meaning and these "radically reinterpreted" doctrines become parts of the Greek Old Testament for the Greek speaking world and for all later Christians and the Christian Church; thus providing the substrate for all later quotes of the New Testament. The bottom line being that personified Sun-worship which is the ultimate Spiritual and Divine Truth for all created manifestation was applied to the life of the hoped for and expected Jewish messiah as recorded in the New Testament and it is we, not knowing that these existing ancient Divine Spiritual Mysteries and concepts, which were only to be taken allegorically and symbolically, have been misled to see in them a "literal" and supposed "historical" understanding when these ancient Divine Spiritual Wisdoms were never originally intended to be taught as such. In so doing we spend a lot of time with these altered texts in order to see how this was done and how extensive this misrepresentation of the Ancient Spiritual Wisdom is exemplified in our current Roman Bibles).

• **PAUL...THE TRUE FOLLOWER OF JESUS...OR...SUBVERTER OF THE FAITH OF JESUS AND FOUNDER OF A NEW RELIGION...WHICH OF THE TWO DIFFERENT PAULS IS THE REAL ONE IN THE NEW TESTAMENT?**

- <http://paulproblem.netfirms.com>
- (Now we move to the Paul Problem. Let it be said that I am hard on Paul since the "real Paul" has been presented to us on the pages of this New Testament in a particular way and reinforced by 2000 years of Church Tradition. I must say that I deal with Paul "literally" as this is the way he has again been presented to us on the pages of the New Testament and in so doing I spare no ink in pointing out the problems this presents regarding a Jewish interpretation of "the Christ". Understand that this is a very challenging website which exposes the very depth of the deception behind the New Testament's presentation of the Apostle Paul. This website reveals the truth behind the purposeful manipulation of history and facts to cover up the truth about the Gnostic Paul who was supposedly understood by all in the first century to be an enemy of the Jerusalem church and remained so his whole life. I expose what the true religious belief system of Paul really is and show you how, in spite of the incongruities of the Paul Problem in the New Testament, is a synthesis of Gnosticism, Mystery Religions, and Judaism. That is not bad when we see that in so doing we are only restoring the Ancient Divine Spiritual Wisdom which had remained intact within humanity for over 10,000 years and only with the rise of Rome fell prey to their "radical reinterpretation" and "literalization" of the Ancient Spiritual Wisdom. Along with this I reveal this Romanized Paul and later pro-Pauline writers purposeful misuse of the Jewish Scriptures in their presentation to the

non-Jewish world of a new replacement religion and how they made it seem as if this supposed "literalized" Jesus was the cause for it. This is strong stuff and not for the faint-hearted. We will look at Paul in a different light when he is later put into his Gnostic setting which is historically accurate then we can say "kind things" about Paul then so hold on; we need to find the "real Paul" and we don't have it yet since Rome forged all but 7 of his authentic epistles which he wrote and put his name on them. So we have to be hard on this Romanized Paul since Christians believe that he taught all the things that carry his name. Let me assure you he did NOT! We will see as we study that the blame for this deception is again laid on the lying pens of Rome so we deal on this site as "if" this Romanized Paul was responsible for these writings since we are taught he wrote them all by Church tradition)

- LITERALIZED SUN WORSHIP IN ROMAN CHRISTIANITY AND THE BIRTH OF "GENTILE CHRISTIANITY"

- <http://paganizingfaithofyeshua.netfirms.com>
- (We move on now to look at more "literalization" of Sun-Worship as it was applied to the Jesus of the New Testament by the writers of the this New Testament. This is a very, very challenging study and expose of how "literalized Sun-Worship and how "literalization" of the Ancient Divine Spiritual Wisdom today is masqueraded as "orthodoxy" in Christianity. The subject matter is diverse and will require adequate reading on your part but well worth the price as you learn of the origin of the Divine Allegories and Sun Myths which were later personified by the Indo-Germanic nations and later written into the translation of the Greek translation of the Jewish Scriptures by the Essenes of Alexandria, Egypt. These accounts would be later embellished by the Gentile Church as they applied them to the life of the Jewish Messiah as represented through this Jesus as they build it off the falsifications of the Greek Old Testament as altered by the Essenes of Alexandria, Egypt. This site exposes the false theology connected with Jesus which lines almost every page in the New Testament in one way or another. It is here we see that our "Jesus Story", taught to us as if a "literal" person, is but the repetition of the prior Divine Solar Spiritual Allegories of the nation's Sungods. Our "Jesus" is shown to be a collection of multiple personified identities collected and handed down through recorded history; such a collection of solar identifies is in truth a "nobody" when viewed again as if a "literal" and "historical" person. Not possessing this knowledge we read our New Testaments never aware that our "Jesus" is in truth not a "historical person" but behind this Spiritual Allegory is the highest Spiritual revelation that is possible to mankind. We just never knew it thanks to the Essenes and Rome's dishonesty with the Hebrew Scriptures. A through understanding of this site, as well as the others of Bet Emet Ministry, exposes beyond any doubt the lies and idolatry that has been foisted upon unsuspecting Gentiles who are yet today pawns of this theological deception and antisemitism of Rome)

This approach, teaching God's higher Divine truths through the vehicle of a godly example, the "assumed historical Jesus of the New Testament", works well up to a point because in doing so we are presented with a "Godly" example of a life to be emulated as found in the Jesus of the New Testament (for the most part). A life patterned after the Jesus of the "Jesus Story" will hopefully issue forth in one bearing the fruit of morality and ethics and a life lived in the Fruit of the Spirit. This is the reason why Israel does not evangelize today because Christianity has accomplished for them their task as God's Priesthood; for better or worse when looking at the Dark Ages and the impact of this "replacement religion". As a pastor I wish they could have accomplished this without the masked idolatry connected with the "Jesus Story". The non-Jew has learned of the God of Israel and has learned how to live in peace and harmony through the teachings of Christianity. Sadly in all of this the main character, the Jewish Messiah, has been so badly misrepresented in the character of Jesus who, for example, is made to cleanse all foods and abolish the kosher laws in Mark 7:14. This is rather strange for a Jew who is obligated to observe Kosher. Hopefully you see the problems of what I speak and they only begin here. Again through our websites the student is made aware of the problems inherent in many places in this New Testament's depiction of the New Testament Jesus and "the Christ within". Yet, in such a presentation this Jesus is the non-Jew's "pattern" for he, real or not, is

the only Jew to ever witnessed to us and came knocking on the doors of our lives as non-Jews. Sadly the Jewish community is closed to the non-Jew for the most part due to the tragic treatment of their people by the Christian Church these last 2000 years. As I say often it is sad that when we answered the door of our lives as we heard the "knock" of this New Testament Rabbi named Jesus that we did not possess, at that time, enough knowledge of the truth about "the Christ" and the true "Jewish Messiah" that we could not recognize that this Jew named Jesus, as God's "light to the Gentile world", came dressed like the idolator Constantine teaching a replacement religion. Lacking this knowledge which Bet Emet's Websites provide the student we fell for the Roman "counterfeit Christ" and "counterfeit Jesus" and no wonder the Jews cannot accept this Roman Jesus as their Messiah. Good for them! But hopefully as your studies mature you begin to see that there are other ways to understand the "Jesus Story" but surely understanding the "Jesus Story" as a historical truth concerning a literal person who lived 2000 years ago and who embodied the historical Jewish Messiah is not one of them. Now for enlightenment that will take your breath away!

DRASH

Another level of Jewish hermeneutic and understanding the Scriptures is called in Hebrew "drash" meaning "search", this is the allegorical, typological or homiletical application of the text. Creativity is used to search the text in relation to the rest of the Scriptures, other literature, or life itself in order to develop an allegorical, typological or homiletical application of the text. This process involves eisegesis (reading of the text) of the text. Ironically as I found this expression or interpretation of the texts reflected most accurately the type of "belief" of the earliest Christians (called Chrestians who believed only in the Gnostic Metaphysical Christ within) who were not only looking for a historical Jewish messiah to be revealed but at the same time understood that the "logos" or "the Christ/Sophia/Egyptian Karast" lived within all mankind and could never be limited to but one person as Rome will make it appear. This understanding of "the Christ" reflects Paul and his 7 authentic epistles where he teaches the "Christ within". Now we find the true Paul who, like the earliest Chrestians, taught only the "Christ Within".

As you might expect a few years later, as time allowed, Bet Emet provided a website dealing with the Mystical Interpretation of the "Jesus Story" and "the Christ" as we showed that the religious beliefs of the earliest "believers" who were called the first "Christians", long before Rome emerged to dominate the Christian faith, did not accept a historical Jesus at all but rather understood "the Christ" as a Divine Concept as Divine Mind that lives within every man and woman and is not exclusive to just one person as is portrayed today by "literalistic Roman Christianity. It is in this site that we restore the earliest Gnostic Christian understanding of the "the Christ" as it existed for almost 5 centuries before being utterly destroyed and almost totally wiped out by Rome with its replacement religion we have today which I call "Literal Christianity".

- MARCION AND THE "FIRST" NEW TESTAMENT...WHO WERE THE ORIGINAL Gnostic CHRISTIANS AND WHAT DID THEY BELIEVE ABOUT "THE CHRIST"THE STUDY OF THE FIRST CHRISTIANS
 - <http://firstnewtestament.netfirms.com/>
 - (Now we put all the pieces together and the whole picture comes into focus. We now look at the true Paul, a Gnostic which never taught a human Jesus Christ but rather "the Christ within" in his 7 authentic epistles. We trace in this website how the earliest "Christian" believed in the "Christ within" and not "a Christ without". We see how the ancient religious allegories were understood not only by these ancients who were given them but by the Gnostic Jews and Gentiles in the earliest centuries of the church as well long before Rome will come an "literalize" all of it and give it a fictitious historical time-line in creating a "historical Jesus". In so doing we will see how the earliest New Testament expressing these allegorical Divine truths is butchered by Rome and destroyed and how we end up with the forgery we have today. Never let it be said that archeology and hard study are not our friends. That is why Judaism has always taught that "study" is the

highest form of worship!

An unbiased study of History will show you that there is not a shred of legitimate historical evidence anywhere that the "Jesus Story" originated as the biography of a man named Jesus, and quite a lot of evidence that it did not. An unbiased through study of Comparative Religion will reveal to you that the basic plot of the "Jesus Story", from beginning to end, including the motif of a crucified savior, already existed in many other religions thousands of years prior to the alleged time of Jesus and if you continue such dedicated studies into Astronomy and Solar Mythology you will find that beyond any doubt the "Jesus Story" is nothing more than an allegory for what would naturally be the oldest and most important story humans would notice and write down; namely, that of the annual passage of the seasons of the year and the path of the Sun through the celestial sphere and the 12 Houses of the Zodiac during the year. Personification of the Sun through the sky as found in the story of ancient solar and lunar gods follow in chronological procession through the year the exact chronology of the "Jesus Story" when personified from Matthew chapter 1 through Matthew chapter 28. This truly is the most amazing study.

This website will be a lot different from anything you most likely have ever studied. Growing up in the Western Hemisphere we are traditionally taught a "literalistic" and not an "allegorical" or "symbolic" understanding of Christianity. This "literalistic" interpretation of "Jesus" and "the Christ" is based upon the inherited religious documents we received from Rome which we were taught to accept as infallible and inerrant without every questioning them. However great advances in Biblical Studies and archeology have been made in the last two hundred years and one in particular in the last 50 years has made a startling impact upon Christianity and few know of this. I am referring to the discoveries of the Nag Hammadi Library along with the Essene's Dead Sea Scrolls in the last 50 years which has turned our traditional Roman understanding of Christianity upside down and basically taught us that almost everything we had through we had "known" from Roman Christianity up to now concerning "Jesus" and "the Christ" was wrong. That is simply because when we discover from study of these archeological finds and see for ourselves that the First New Testament written and given to us by the earliest Gnostic Chrestians like Marcion and Paul did not teach a "human Jesus Christ" but rather an allegorical and symbolic "Indwelling Christ Only" as the Logos within each of God's children. This explains why there were no genealogies, birth or infancy narratives, or the 4 traditional Gospels in the earliest Gnostic Gospels and not added to the Roman Second New Testament till after 180 A.D. It is this "allegorical Christ" and "allegorical Joshua-Jesus Christ" ["pattern"] that the earliest New Testament and the authentic Pauline epistles taught but few know this today since Rome's efforts to destroy all of this literature by burning the libraries of the world as well as murdering the Gnostics until few remained to safeguard this Spiritual Metaphysical Revelation which can be traced to the beginning of mankind. In this website I reveal these truths concerning the "allegorical Christ" of the earliest Chrestians. Along with this we tackle the difficult problem of Christian forgeries of later Pauline Epistles and Gospels in their attempt to create a "historical Jesus" and a "historical Christ" in order to mimic their Godman-Emperor. This information goes a long way not only in explaining the lack of credible and unforged evidences for a historical Jesus but shows how a Second New Testament was latter forged in Paul's name, who was long dead, along with the names of long dead Apostles in Rome's attempt to **place a historical Jesus of their creation within an appropriate time-line**. By comparison of what was written and contained within the First New Testament with what was later written later by Irenaeus and others in Rome's attempt to refute the Gnostic Christ and the Gnostic Joshua-Jesus we can easily now come to terms with this creative theology of Rome which was little more than a synthesis of "literalized" Sun Worship as exposed on our other sites. What should strike you as you study these materials is that the concept of the "Logos" and the "allegorical Christ" goes all the way back to the beginning of mankind where God gave Revelation of Himself and His plan to the Ancient Egyptians who first wrote of the Karast/Christ and provided the "pattern" adopted by all later world religions until the rise of Rome!

SOD

The 4th and final level of understanding the Scriptures is called in Hebrew "Sod" meaning "hidden". **It is here that I reveal the hidden links to Egypt and Astronomy which they "allegorized" to capture for all time the Divine Concepts that they witnessed written in the sky and Heavens above them.** The Sky is God's

Bible! When you learn to "interpret" the Sky and the stars then no man can deceive you about Divine Truth any longer! God, writing on the blackboard of the sky and Heavens, expressed to these Ancients sages and Priests eternal Spiritual principles that were later captured in "myths" and "legends" to preserve for all time these Godly truths that would last through all time and yet today survive in spite of the destruction of Egypt by Alexander the Great and later Rome. These Laws of the Cosmos were expressed in allegorical Spiritual myths that were reaffirmed by the same Laws witnessed operating in Nature. Ancient man, understanding that these same Laws operated within himself and his body saw therefore that "he was created in the image of God"; the image he witnessed operating above and around him when noticing the same Laws and Cycles in the Heavens and in Nature operating within his physical body as well. This is truly beautiful when you see it as it brought tears to my eyes to see and comprehend Gods' earliest message to me and you that has not been changed or adulterated by the agendas of men and apostate religions down through history. It is so simple when you see it. That is the way God intended it to be in the beginning but we strain at a gnat and swallow a camel today with our highly developed and evolved theologies down through Christian history.

It has been a hard and long process for me to accomplish but my task is about through when I complete this [website on the "Mythical Jesus Christ" as seen in the stars.](#)

Now it is time to devote this website to the comprehensive understanding of the ["Mythical Christ"](#). In so doing we will prove that the "Jesus Story" is actually an allegory for the path of the Sun "personified" as it travels through the 12 Houses of the Zodiac and through the 4 seasons of the years (the Spring Equinox, the Summer Solstice, the Autumn Equinox, and the Winter Solstice). You will come to see that this is the oldest and most important story humans ever knew as it also is full of Divine Truths that are to be understood "allegorically" and not "literally" as we have erroneously been taught today by a literalized Christianity of Rome's making. The Sun was viewed by the ancient Spiritual Masters as the "visible representation" of the "invisible hidden reality" of God. This Sun and its path through the Heavens is repeated over and over again for mankind so that man cannot miss the Truth and Message of God involving the Spiritual evolution of his Soul. It is we today who have not a clue to this Great Bible in the Sky. We owe a great debt to Ancient Egyptians and their great wisdom and their foresight in preserving for the world this earliest understanding of God and Divine Mind and its incarnation into "matter" and humanity where we trace by looking at the path of the Sun the birth, life, death, rebirth and progressive Spiritual Evolution of man's Soul.

- **[THE EGYPTIAN RELIGION AND ITS RELATIONSHIP TO JUDAISM AND CHRISTIANITY](#)**
 - <http://www.egyptcx.netfirms.com/>
 - We have all heard that "all roads lead to Rome" but in reality all roads lead to Egypt. This is especially true when one studies Christianity and Judaism and finds that these sister-faiths are nothing more than evolutionary developments of the Egyptian Religion. Understand from the beginning that Judaism is a much more faithful picture of this Planet's original understanding of the Divine than Christianity. Judaism comes in a close second. As a Pastor I am amazed where my studies have taken me and the things I have learned over these last twenty years in my pursuit of Jewish Roots of the Christian Faith. Never did I expect to find what I have uncovered and consider myself fortunate to live in an age where archeology and other such disciplines are giving back to mankind what Rome destroyed, covered up, and took from us over the last two thousand years. The study of error is often a little less important than the study of truth. The history of the human mind, in its progress from ignorance towards knowledge should tell us the mistakes into which it has sometimes wandered, as well as its steps in the right path. This is the goal of this website: to re-examine Gentile Christianity as to its earliest roots and determine if what is considered "Christian orthodoxy" today is a faithful representation of the earliest understanding of God by the Ancients since it is they who coined the religious concepts which we are told that we adhere to today in the primarily Christian Western Hemisphere.
 - There is much to say about the knowledge contained in this Website but let me be brief. This website will reveal to you how the Ancients understood the message of God and His revelation to them from their critical observations about the Heavens and the sky as well as Nature. The Egyptians Priests and scholars understood that God was revealing His Laws and intentions in the

operations of the Divine Laws that governed the Cosmos. These Ancients holy men saw that these same Laws operated within their own bodies as well and that they were "created in the image of God" as what God was doing "above them" and "around them" He also was doing "within them". These Ancients sought out God and His way like no other nation has ever done on the face of the earth and tragically this knowledge was lost to us until only recently with the discoveries of archeology. We must understand that when allegory, metaphor, simile, and myth which expressed both the identity and actions of the Creator as understood by the Ancients in grasping for understanding of God and His workings in the Cosmos, was altered and stripped of its symbolism and rendered for all time as if "literal" by those who will come later through "conquest" and destroy Egypt and their understanding of God, then not only is Divine Truth lost forever but it plunges its recipients into abject idolatry. Such is the plight of the primarily Christian Western Hemisphere as these allegories and metaphors that once expressed Divine Truth were altered by Rome and "literalized" and applied to men's lives; in this case Jesus. If you have been diligent to study the website referenced just above this one then you saw for yourself this tragic loss of Divine Truth by Rome's "literalization" of such Egyptian Ancient truths concerning the "Logos" and "the Christ".

- **ASTROTHEOLOGY AND THE "JESUS STORY" OF THE NEW TESTAMENT: DOES IT ORIGINATE WITH THE STARS?**

- <http://jesusaastrotheology.netfirms.com/>

- ***This website is presently under construction.*** This will be the last website for Bet Emet Ministries and in so doing we will go where few have gone. In this website we will show beyond any doubt from Astronomical examples of the Sun, Moon, Stars, and Constellations, that the Ancients preserved what they witnessed in the stars and Heavens seen in the cycles, patterns and paths and movements of these Heavenly orbs in "allegories" and in "myths" and "legends" not only concerning physical movements of these Celestial orbs as taken from their observations but expressed within these "solar myths" and "lunar myths" deeper Divine Truths of a Mystical Nature. These hidden deeper Divine Revelations from God to mankind dealing with the Spiritual Nature of mankind and his expected Spiritual maturation were again saved for all time through the agency of Myth which was never to be interpreted "literally" but rather were to function as "allegories" and "symbols" only that were but vehicles for transmission of higher truths from God. From these celestial patterns the Ancients extrapolated the Laws, Ordinances, Commandments, and Covenants of the Creator and gave them to mankind as a "blueprint" for our existence. These myths held the message of God to mankind. Later these myths were told through lives of personified man-gods like Osiris, Dionysus, Attis, Amon, Mithra, and Jesus. Since we include Jesus in the same sentence with other astral myths then this will be a hard study for as you examine the evidence presented you will see without a doubt that an unbiased study of History shows that there is not a shred of legitimate historical evidence anywhere that the "Jesus Story" originated as the biography of a real historical man named Jesus. In fact the evidence, or should I say the lack of it, and the forgery of all that does exist outside this one New Testament, is hard to deny and makes a belief in a historical Jesus almost impossible when knowing from the above studies the hundreds of forgeries in the religious texts of the Christian Bible. Nowhere outside of this one forged book by Rome can we find this "historical Jesus". As if that was not enough an unbiased and through study of Comparative Religion reveals to the reader as seen in the above studies and sites that the basic plot of the "Jesus Story", from beginning to end, including the motif of a crucified savior, already existed in many other religions thousands of years prior to the alleged time of Jesus and if you continue such dedicated studies into Astronomy and Solar Mythology you will find that beyond any doubt the "Jesus Story" is nothing more than an allegory for what would naturally be the oldest and most important story humans would notice and write down, that of the annual passage of the seasons of the year and the path of the Sun through the celestial sphere and the 12 Houses of the Zodiac during the year. What is most startling is when you see for yourself that the personification of the Sun and its path through the sky as found in the story of ancient solar and lunar gods follow in chronological procession through the year the exact chronology of the "Jesus Story" when personified from Matthew chapter 1 through then end of the book. The Synoptic gospels follow the path of the Sun in its travels through the sky

from beginning to end. Most may have no idea of what I am saying I can only tell you to hold on and read the articles on this site and you will quickly come to see of what I spoke. Let it be said when you see this and that all the other "Jesus Stories" are but Ancient allegories of the Heavens and the Sun and its path through the Zodiac which was later "literalized" then without a doubt there is no more room for idolatry connected with any Jesus of any kind. Then we can follow in the footsteps of Moses and quit worshipping a false "god-man" and return to worshipping our Creator in Spirit and in Truth. You come to see that the "Jesus Story" is nothing but a retelling of the "Osiris Story" and the "Horus Story". It is from these two Ancient Egyptian stories that all other "saviors" have come.

Orthodox Christians, since they are committed to a belief in the literal truth of the Bible, hold that after the flood men became even more evil than they were before, so that 4,000 years after the creation of the world, god sent his only begotten son to suffer and die for the salvation of the human race. **This ministry of Jesus, the Christ, was supposed to be a unique event in human history but as we show it is anything but that; it is the repetition of everything that came before. This opinion of Jesus' uniqueness is no longer tenable among those who accept reason as the criterion of truth.**

If you are diligent to study and read these websites then you have it all. There is little that exists that is not covered in one way or the other or has somehow escaped my attention over these almost 20 years of study. There is nothing I would trade for my years of study and the truths that I have gathered and although it has been challenging to my very core I fully am aware that because of such serious studies my walk with God, the true God, is closer than ever. It is truly well with my soul because **"I KNOW THE TRUTH ABOUT HIM SEPARATED FROM ALL THE FICTION"** that men have written down through history to promote their own religion and political agendas.

- **THE SACRED MYSTERIES....OUR LAST WEBSITE**

- <http://thesacredmysteries.netfirms.com>
- This is what we have been waiting for; the conclusion of all of our websites and the final answer as to just "Whom" is this "Jesus" we have heard about all our lives and how this should affect our lives for the better. Central to the ancient Spiritual Wisdom is the concept of the Divine Spark/Cosmic Fire or seed buried within each person. It was the purpose of the ancient Spiritual Mysteries to bring to life this Divine Spark in the life of every person so that it would illuminate life on this Earth and so aid mankind in its Spiritual evolution of its True Self and True Being which is Divinity "incarnated" into "matter". This Divine Spark embedded within the "animal" body which housed man's Soul and Divine Mind was symbolized by various figures and characterizations at different times down through recorded history and in different nations and places. We find these symbolisms today in the nations as their personified Sungods and Goddesses which are preserved for mankind in the nation's Divine Legends and Spiritual Mythologies. Their names were Horus, Orpheus, Dionysus, Mithra, Krishna, Adonis, Tammuz, Hercules, Ishtar, Isis, Persephone, and even Jesus and so on. They were all labeled by Rome to be "pagan" Christs but these Divine Myths are, when correctly understood and interpreted correctly, are the highest expressions in metaphors and allegories of man's True Divine Self; as Plato has so appropriately said man is a "god in an animal body". The philosophers of the ancient world and even the ancient Egyptians before them knew that these figures were only symbolic of the highest Metaphysical reality within mankind and were never to be understood or taken to be historical men or women; it is we who do not understand this precious ancient Mythology today. Many writers today write of this subject completely devoid of its true understanding and mislead millions in so doing. These Divine Truths in these Spiritual Mysteries are "Spiritually discerned" and eclipse the intellect of many.
- We will see in this website that over 5,000 years ago in ancient Egypt and some 2,000 years ago in the area of the eastern Mediterranean, the Divine Soul or Spark within humanity was called the Christ (from Krst, Karast or Krist, Egyptian for the anointed ("messiah") mummy). What we find when we wade through all of this ancient theology found in ancient Egypt and the Gnosticism and Spiritual Mysteries of the ancient nations is that early Christianity was nothing new at all; in fact it was originally before the rise of Roman "literalism" only the re-statement of the ancient Spiritual

Wisdom and Gnosticism of the ancient Spiritual Fathers as far back as ancient Egypt and beyond and not a replacement of this Spiritual Wisdom as Christianity as we know it today has tragically become. We come to see that a "radical reinterpretation" of almost all the ancient Spiritual Wisdom was the legacy of Roman Orthodoxy. Christians of any intelligence during the first two centuries at least did not regard their movement as the bearer of the first light into the heathen darkness, but only the republication of very ancient Spiritual Truth. If you undertake this study with Bet Emet you will find what all do; namely, that the earliest of the Church Fathers and their writings attest to this very fact that "True Christianity" (the religion of "the Christ" within humanity) has been with mankind since the beginning of time. [Augustine's quote to truth will wake the dead!](#) Sadly today Rome as "radically reinterpreted" all the ancient Spiritual Wisdom in order to dominate and control the world through fear and ignorance and in so doing forcing it through the doors of the Roman Church to avoid the supposed "fires of Hell" which don't exist by the way; it worked....we call the legacy of such theological inventionism today the Dark Ages and it lingers in our Churches Sunday after Sunday and billions and billions of people have walked through their lives following "another Gospel" and "another Christ" never knowing that they never had the Divine Truths that this Creator imparted to humanity in the beginning of its infancy. The truth of this matter is that the indwelling god is himself being brought to birth within the womb of humanity; in you and me. This is our calling, this is your purpose; to aspire to progressive Spiritual Perfection by reaching toward the mark of your high calling in "Christ". We come to see in this website that man is a Spiritual Intelligence, who has taken flesh with the object of gaining experience in the worlds below the Spiritual, in order that he may be able to master and to rule them, and in later ages take his rightful place in the creative and directing Hierarchies of the Universe. Man, being himself, is to come to know the Divinity whose life he shares. Each individual is gestating a Divinity within the depths of his own nature from life to successive life. Yes, Christianity taught reincarnation as do all major world religions and did so until 533 A.D. when a vote of hands struck this Divine Law of Science and Physics from the pages of intended Spiritual Truth but once it was heard shouted in the halls of the Vatican.

- Christianity has fervently exhorted us to look into the empyrean to find the unapproachable God. All the while the infant deity slumbers unheeded within the heart awaiting to "come forth" from the "dead". Yes, resurrection from the dead was something to be experienced on this side of Jordan as the Gnostic Paul so appropriately says: *Eph 5:14 14 Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light. (KJV)* Christianity has largely nullified the force of St. Paul's almost frantic cry to us: *"Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is within you?"* In fact we have heard of it all our lives but never recognized its because "being born again" has again had its "true meaning" radically altered once again by the Roman Church.
- In this last of our website we will see that the supreme Creator was at first given various names, such as the First Cause, the Great Spirit, God, the One. Creative energy emanates from the One and manifests in various ways, depending on the plane or level of existence that is involved. The ancients understood that the the gods of primeval religion were the active manifest powers, faculties, organs of God himself that flourish in the Universe and Cosmos. Nature was understood by the Spiritual ancients as God's body, elemental forces the agents and messengers (angels) of his operative economy, Universal and Divine Mind His thinking faculty and the ultimate contribution His Spiritual heart to mankind and all of this was imparted and incarnated into mankind awaiting "awakening from the deadness" of Spiritual apathy and ignorance of his True Being. The ancient system of Spiritual Wisdom thought it not blasphemy to define the organic structure of deity to explain to human grasp the cause and nature of the world. Reverence was not withheld from even the lowest instrumentalization of Godhood and its manifestation in our physical realm. The ancients deemed it not dishonoring to deity to recognize His being in all things. They saw God manifested in nature, and not as abstracted from nature. And they studied nature as the living garment of God's immanence. In so doing many cultures compare the Creator to the Sun. The Sun pours out its life giving rays, as does the Creator. In order to exist, all life absorbs a tiny amount of energy from the Sun. The Creator is our Spiritual Sun and it is the very embodiment of our cells and their nucleus.

There have been various solar gods, such as Ra, Apollo, and Christ but they are all nothing more than personifications of the "Internal Sun" that is the core of every cell in our bodies and the very Living Conscious Energy within each cell that makes the Body of Christ or as the ancient Egyptians termed it the "Body of Ra". We come to see that there are many levels or planes of existence or manifestation. There are terrestrial and celestial worlds (as Paul says), noumenal and phenomenal realms, physical and ethereal planes, material and spiritual bodies, heavens, fairy-lands, underworlds, hells, limbos, Isles of the Blessed, Elysian Fields, the meadows of Aarru-Hetep and homes on high. And the beings on these worlds and planes of existence range from high divinity down to man and these beings are shown to be the very "gods" and "goddesses" of which we read in the ancient mythologies of the nations. The ancients understood that God, through the Law of Incubation and Incarnation, has filled all "matter" with Himself with an intended purpose of perpetual Self-awaking and Self-awareness of Himself. In all that exists, even in mankind, God has His being and He lives and moves and has His being in us as He does in all "matter". Through the Law of Dismemberment God has "fragmented" Himself into infinite Divine Sparks that has "fallen" into "matter" and incarnated Himself into all existences as we see in the Egyptian Ennead, the Egyptian Ogdoad, and Jewish Kabbalah. Here again we see that all the world's religions before the rise of Rome shared the same Spiritual Ideas of God, man and Cosmos. All of life is shown to be perpetually evolving Spiritually until the Universal Mind inherent in all "matter" achieves the "fullness and stature" of the Divine Mind or "Krst/Christ". This is what Paul actually says in Ephesians 4:13 13: ***"Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ:"*** This is why the "only Christ" that exists is the Divine Mind which "fell into matter" to save the Souls of mankind which equally "fell to their deaths" in "matter". This Divine Mind we see in his "fall into matter" was termed by the ancients the "death of Christ" as they recognized this "fall" of Christ to his "death" involved the "crossing of planes" of Celestial existences and termed this the "Crossification" or the "crucifixion of the Krst" or "the crucifixion of the Christ" in order to save the Souls trapped in Amenta/Hades/Hell and material incarnation in "matter". This is the only truth taught about the allegorical "dead of God" or "Krst/Christ" which was taught for thousands of years and existed in such integrity in all of the nation's ancient Spiritual Wisdom and was always taught in all world religions and their Spiritual Myths and Divine Allegories down through time until the rise of Roman Orthodoxy when the "indwelling Christ" and gestating Divine Mind was "externalized" and "separated" from humanity and confined to but one person of Rome's historical invention, the "Jesus" of the New Testament. In this "Jesus" of Rome's devise we can yet find if we possess the ancient "keys" to correctly interpreting the Ancient Spiritual Wisdom which has been so tragically twisted by Rome the compilation and synthesis of all "incarnated Christs" down through ancient religions which is so perfectly personified down through history by the ancient Spiritual Wisdoms of the major world religions; all having in common the same idea that man is a "god in an animal body" slowly evolving himself in his return to his Fathers' House as the Prodigal Son Divine Allegory so appropriately states. Let me finish this with a quote from Paul: ***"Know ye not as to your own selves, that Jesus Christ is in you, unless ye be reprobate?" (2 Cor. 13:5).*** It is here we find the ONLY Christ ever given humanity and mankind will ever know! It is here we must call forth the Christ "from the dead" within us: ***"Come Forth"*** must be our cry as we find the Son, the Divine Mind in us, calling forth the Father from the "dead" within us and all humanity as we see so clearly in the resurrection of Osiris by Horus, his Son, the Egyptian Christ, which is re-told in the "Jesus Story" where the Jewish Christ calls Lazarus forth from the dead; "L-Asar-Us", is Egyptian for Lazarus in Hebrew. Here we see "Asar" is Osiris, the Father God of "the Christ", who is called forth from the death to which is "fell in matter". Here we see Horus calling his Father God Osiris from the dead within in all humanity to where humanity comes to know its True Self as Divinity in "matter". Humanity is to experience the Lazarus story personally. The cry is to come forth for every person as Paul shows us: ***Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light. 15 See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, (KJV)*** **Shame on you Rome for such a terrible deception that has robbed**

from mankind these last 1,800 years his true Divinity and purpose of his incarnation!

So we began our study with the question:

Matt 16:13 13 When Jesus came into the coasts of Caesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I the Son of man am? (KJV)

Now you have you the "plan-o-gram" to find all the answers! ?The rest is up to you to study to show yourselves approved by verifying what we show youthen you can be assured that you will not stand ashamed when you meet this Creator face to face when you cross your Nile/Jordan...(the same)

IN CLOSING

As stated earlier we begin our study with Bet Emet Websites with a "historical" assumption and present studies to show the beauty of Judaism over the dishonesty in Christian theological dogma and do so by using the depiction of the New Testament Jesus as if "historical" because he provides a vehicle for the teaching of Jewish theology, monotheism, morals, values, ethics, etc. It is not my purpose to reveal the weaknesses behind such a historical presentation of Jesus at this time as it will be developed and proven at a later time as one's studies progress through the Mystical Jesus and the Mythical Jesus as detailed on the above websites.

Of concern for us of course is the "Jesus Story" as depicted in the New Testament and its reliability as understood "literally" since it is being taught as a literal truth today about a historical man who lived 2000 years ago. You will come to see in time as you study that the Ancients as far back as Egypt understood this "Karast/Christ" entirely different from how we have been taught today under the direction of Roman and Protestant Christianity. Here are some big questions for you to ponder in light that most Christians trust in this Jesus Christ for their Eternal Salvation.

- **Answer for yourself:** Who or what is truly behind the name "Jesus Christ"? Can it be proven that the "Jesus Story" is nothing but the personification of the Sun and its passage through the various houses of the Zodiac as it passes through the 4 seasons and the equinoxes and solstices? If so then what do you do now?
- **Answer for yourself:** Are the infancy narratives and later depictions of the life and ministry of Jesus Christ in the New Testament nothing more than solar stories told as allegories which were later "literalized" and subsequently written into Rome's New Testament and depicted as a literalized historical Jesus Christ when in fact they were understood by the Ancients as astrological myths taken from astronomy?
- **Answer for yourself:** Did Rome destroy the Gnostic Christ of the earliest "Christians" which had existed since the beginning of time over the first 5 centuries of the early Church and replace it one of their own making? What are you to do when you see this from your studies on our Websites?
- **Answer for yourself:** If I study the Websites and find that the "Jesus Story" follows chronologically the Gospel of Matthew from chapter one through the end of chapter 28 and see for myself that the "Jesus Story" presented there parallels identically the personification of the Sun in its path through the Zodiac then what should this mean to me regarding my belief in Jesus as the historical Christ and him being the Jewish Messiah?
- **Answer for yourself:** Have we as Christians and followers of the "the Christ" been deceived by Rome and spent a good part of our lives worshipping a man as God as Rome has declared in their New Testament since the Nicean Council (325 A.D.) when in fact we should have been worshipping the one true Creator as the Pharaoh Moses (Akhenaton) instructed when he stood up to the religious establishment of Egypt **when some** were straying from the truth in their worship of the "godman" similarity to what we have done today with Rome's historical Jesus? Are we guilty of idolatry as Christians because we have believed

a fable no more real than Snow White and the seven dwarfs?

Well the following studies in the above websites is not for the weak of heart as I will present over and over again infallible proofs that the "Jesus Story" as depicted in the New Testament is but a hoax perpetrated upon us by Rome in their hatred of the Jewish faith and Jewish Gnosticism back in the first century. You will see, in the last websites depicting the Mythical Christ, as we move chronologically from one sign of the Zodiac to the other, from month to month, from season to season, from Spring equinox to Summer solstice, from Autumn equinox to Winter solstice, and repeating again this cycle, along with the study of selected events from the depiction of the life of Jesus in Rome's New Testament, that if you study with us and finish the studies on this website, that the "Jesus Story" as depicted in the New Testament is nothing more than the literalization by Rome of the path of the Sun through the Zodiac along with other solar myths later incorporated into their "Jesus Story" as later literalized by Rome as well. In so doing you will see as I and many others have that we have not been taught the truth about "the Christ within" and how He is so integral to the proper worship of the Invisible God as Egypt and Moses taught. It would seem that Egypt got it right in the beginning but thanks to Hellenism and Romanism we lost these earliest and correct understanding of Divine Concepts witnessed in God's Heaven and Nature. In a way these were our classroom and where we were to be instructed by the Creator about our life and purpose in God's creation. We are truly blessed today to live in an age where archeology and the information age can bring these truths back to life for you and me.

As a "retired Pastor", and moved by what my studies revealed over the years, I feel moved to share this information and evidence from such studies with those interested in the truth behind the origin for "Jesus Story" which is taught to the world today as a historical reality when in fact it is not. In the websites that are delineated above such evidence is presented to the reader in hopes that the missing puzzle pieces concerning the "Jesus Story" will be plainly evident to him and he can, in the light of such knowledge, no longer be deceived by the astrological allegory of "the Christ" as found in the New Testament which is erroneously taught "literally" today. I make very few promises to our readers but I make this one now: If you do these studies, and read these articles on this website then you will be thoroughly convinced as I was that the "Jesus Story" was never meant to be understood "literally" as it has been taught to you and me. **Thus the worship of Jesus as a historical person or connecting this assumed historical person with God or believing him to be God is the most vulgar idolatry according to Moses and the Ten Commandments and a terrible affront to the Creator and constitutes blasphemy of the Name of God.**

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- Bet Emet Ministries
- Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.
- 902 Cardigan
- Garland, Texas 75040
- Cell: 972-480-2791



bennoah1@verizon.net

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[Bet Emet Ministries Offers A Comprehensive CD For Your Personal Study](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- **Bet Emet Ministries**
- **Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.**
- **902 Cardigan**
- **Garland, Texas 75040**
- **Cell: 972-480-2791**



bennoah1@verizon.net



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

RECOMMENDED PLAN OF STUDY FOR THE CD

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

Greetings from Pastor Craig Lyons

As many of our readers have come to know, Bet Emet Ministries has been an "evolving" study over the last twenty years since dedicating myself to coming to the correct understanding and interpretation of the "Jesus Story." Following Seminary, the "Jesus Story" which at one time seemed to me to be a simple story worthy of simple belief in the New Testament from the perspective of the pew, was shown to be nothing of the sort. In fact, in Seminary it became evident that it was a collection of jumbled and conflicting misquoted and mistranslated Scriptures and texts in Hebrew, Greek, and English Bibles, which when compared with each other, contradicted and conflicted each other in so many ways that a Divine hand behind them stretched believability to the utter breaking point. Surely, I reasoned, that God, if the author of such writings and Christian texts, could have agreed with Himself and quoted Himself accurately if He were behind the production of the Christian Bible. The disagreements between these New Testament texts are astounding. John Mill, in 1707 C.E., listed over 30,000 textual variations in the Bible and today estimates of textual differences in the New Testament exceed 400,000. Some scholars say even more. What I mention is not simply copyist errors and omissions; rather, I speak of conflicting theologies and beliefs depending upon which manuscripts you choose to include in your "Bible," The Jews had theirs, Catholicism, had theirs, and Protestantism had theirs. Even other ancient nations like Ancient Egypt had their own versions of what later would be called "the Jesus Story," only theirs was called "the Horus Story" in their **Egyptian Book Of The Dead**. Central to all of these texts and all of these Bibles since the beginning of time is the idea of Divinity mediating with material existence through "the Krst/Christ" or whatever each nation called Divine Mind that "fell" and "incarnated" into physical existence and "matter" and exists as Consciousness. The stories of this creation, Divine consciousness in material existence, and mankind's awareness of it have been told since the beginning of time and almost in every nation to nation down through recorded history. Being born in America we grow up with the "Judeo-Christian" story of this same ancient creation account along with related stories to help man understand that behind all that his senses can see and experience there exists a God, a Creator and Ultimate Origin of Spirit-Life along with His Krst/Christ (Divine Mind and Consciousness). What concerned me was that my "religious belief" was centered and was founded upon certain "texts" that I was told to trust for my understanding of this God and His outreach to me. But, seeing the unreliability of these conflicting and contradictory texts in Christianity alone, I had to wonder, as my studies advanced, why my Christian texts and Scriptures deviated so drastically, not only from each other, but the earlier Hebrew Scriptures as well as others later included in the New Testament in "key" theological positions regarding, for example, the Jewish Messiah as well as "the Christ" (termed Jesus) in the New Testament. When this awareness of the textual problems in Christianity is factored in to other religious studies like comparative religions, gnosticism, hermeticism, astronomy, ancient Egyptian religion, etc., a blind man can could see that in the 2nd through the 5th centuries a concerted effort

was made by Roman Christianity to change the ancient "Krst/Christ Story" which had been held sacred since the beginning of time. I wanted to know why, the greatest and most ancient story ever given to mankind, the story of God's Krst/Christ incarnated in every child of God, was so distorted and corrupted and given different meanings beginning with the 2nd through the 5th century, from what it had been understood by the whole of mankind for over ten thousand years. I wanted to know why what was universal and applied to all human beings was lifted out of its original context and limited to one supposed human being, the Jesus of Nazareth in the New Testament.

Basically, I needed to answer two questions:

- Matt 16:13-14 13 When Jesus came into the region of Caesarea Philippi, He asked His disciples, saying, "Who do men say that I, the Son of Man, am?"
- Matt 16:14-16 15 He said to them, "But who do you say that I am?"

Little did I know at that time that my life would become dedicated to finding the answer to these two questions and sharing the reason for these beliefs with others not as fortunate to be able to study the sources that provide these long lost answers to mankind. That was thirty years ago and my personal studies would become the foundation for Bet Emet Ministries to help others wade through all of the conflicting theologies and find the answer to the greatest questions that life will ever pose to them.

If this CD is to prosper you then you need to accept the following axiom:

"A Christian's religious belief system, when tested and exposed to contradictory facts from Biblical languages, Biblical history, Biblical culture, the study of Gnosticism as well as Comparative Religions, Egyptian Religion, Astronomy and Astrology, and Archaeology, must in the Spirit of Truth and Repentance, be flexible enough to change...that is, if 'truth' is your goal"...Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div. The only religion that God ever gave mankind is Truth!

The results of my search for this truth concerning "the Krst/Christ" are most exhaustive and comprehensive and can be found on various websites but they are also available on a CD for those wishing to speed up their studies in these important areas. I know this amount of information and knowledge on this CD and our Ministry's websites can be overwhelming at times but remember this is a collection of studies into the origins of Christianity that separated from its mother's faith of Judaism and which told the world that it is the only way to "Salvation" and all other paths to God guarantee damnation and a burning hell and torture for those who reject the traditional Christian message that "Jesus saves." If Christianity, as it exists today, is to be validated as God's truth, then it has to stand up to scrutiny of its religious beliefs and its Scriptures and texts from which these beliefs are derived. I will let the student decide these issues for himself when he is acquainted with the evidences presented on the CD regarding the textual contradictions in the Christian Bible when compared with the Hebrew Scriptures, but he needs more than "belief" in texts that conflict among themselves if he ever hopes to find the truth of this matter. He will need to develop a critical and scholarly eye when reading the Bible because textual variations and irregularities are but part of the story. We are faced with more than the corruption of Messianic prophecies, we must come to an awareness of the Ancient Wisdom and Soul Science of Ancient Egypt and its wholesale corruption by Rome in the New Testament as well. The problem lies in the presentation of mystical and metaphysical Spiritual truths as if literal and historical facts concerning only one person, Jesus of Nazareth, to the exclusion of the whole of the human race.

Needless to say, there is a proper sequence to the study of this CD, and if not followed, then the student could easily lose his way and not come to the truths that he desires. Along the way, if this order of study is not followed and adhered to, at times the truth-seeker most likely might become frustrated and put down this most important metaphysical information concerning his Soul and never take advantage of this opportunity presented him. Therefore, we begin our studies with a "literal" and "historical" study of "Jewish Roots of Christianity," mainly because this is where we all start out, given that we inherit as children a literal and historical approach to reading and understanding the Bible. We begin with a literal and historical approach and perspective to the Bible, its narratives, and its Scriptures as they are subjected the critical study and analysis in

ascertaining if they, when understood and interpreted in such a way, are historically accurate and factually reliable. As the study advances, we gradually move beyond the "literal" and "historical" understanding of the Christian Bible once seeing that the Bible, in the light of archaeological and textual discoveries today, is seen to be a pseudo-history at best to which "mystical" and "metaphysical" concepts are inter-dispersed. The "key" to proper understanding the Bible correctly lies in coming to know "when" and "where" these interpretations changed from a mystical and metaphysical understanding of the ancient Scriptures to a literal and historical understanding of them. We end our studies as beneficiaries of the knowledge gained in them, where the "mystical and metaphysical" interpretation of the Scriptures of the Bible are restored and with this, the truth veiled within its verses. Recovered is the truth behind the Divine Sacred Mysteries which is the "hidden knowledge" that has always laid behind what appears at first glance in our Bibles to be a simple "literal" and "historical" story, but which is much more. It is here in these beginning websites, when seeing the "literal" and "historical" interpretation of the "Jesus Story" for what it really "is," an and what it is "not," along with personal awareness of the corrupted Hebrew Scriptures on which the "Jesus Story" is made to stand by Rome during the 2nd through the 5th century, that we can in full confidence move onward to find the truth behind the "Jesus Story" when read esoterically, mystically, and metaphysically.

The Rabbis always taught there are 4 levels of interpretation of Sacred texts. A person begins with milk, or the literal and historical understanding of the text, but as he Spiritually matures, he puts away the simple reading of the text and looks deeper to the hidden Spiritual realities buried and concealed and veiled in the text and Scripture. You cannot give a baby what it cannot digest until he grows and matures, hence the simple reading of the texts suffices for children and those who are not fully awakened to the presence of the Spirit in their lives. However, when of full age, only the Spiritual understanding of the text will do. What applies to milk and meat, equally applies to Spiritual food. It is said in the Book of Hebrews 5:12-14: "For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which be the first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat. For every one that useth milk is unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is a babe. 14 But strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age, even those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil." St. Paul also reminds us in 1 Cor 15:46 46, that everything beings with the natural and evolved to the Spiritual: "Howbeit that was not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual." Again, we might begin with the natural, or the literal and historical approach to the Scriptures, but we are not to remain there our whole lives; we are to grow and evolve Spiritually, graduating slowly through all four levels of Scriptural interpretation, finally culminating with the Spiritual and metaphysical interpretation of the Bible's texts and Scriptures.

Our simple "Jesus Story" suffices for most people until the Soul in man cries out for more. There is more, much more! The truth beyond the "simple" lies in "awaking from the dead" whereby we no longer want Spiritual gerbers' food but the "strong meat" for those who desire to come into the "fullness and stature of Christ". This, admittedly, and sadly, is not for everyone at the point in life to which you might find yourself possibly today. But if you want "strong meat" and the "Secret to Life" and the knowledge of your "True Self" and "Krst/Christ Within," then this is the "mystery hidden from the foundation of the world" and it is for you. Your time has come and it is now! Understand that the ancients who handed down to us this Sacred Book, these Hebrew Scriptures, had its origins in Ancient Egypt. The Jewish people came out of Egypt where they were born into higher Spiritual Truths than the "simple" stories of our Bibles appear to teach. The Bible, at best, is a pseudo-history to which "encoded" Divine "mysteries" are hidden in symbol and glyph and lie sleeping behind "simple" stories; the "keys" to which are needed if we ever hope to open the eyes of the Spiritually blind and Spiritually dead. This will become familiar to you as your studies advance.

Again, there is an order in which this CD is to be "studied and followed." There is a "step-by-step" awareness that must be adhered to if you don't want to get "lost" in such abundance of information. Looking back on my life, I did not always know to follow "the path" from step to step, but sorted it out over the years and when stepping back ever so often to analyze the horizon of my studies. In so doing the "order" became apparent. to me and will to you, the reader and student, if you adhere to it. You are recommended to follow the "path" but if your current studies are at a certain level beyond the "first steps," or the milk of the Word, then by all means begin where you feel comfortable. But it is important that you follow the "evolution" of "thought" as we first

must deal with all of what we have been taught is "literal" and "historical" in order to prove through serious study that "it is not." Only then, can we begin to look at what lies in wait for us behind the hidden mysteries in the "Osiris Story," called today the "Jesus Story" today. The Spiritual enlightenment you will receive will be the most incredible journey of your life. In fact, your incarnation is purposed in discovering this Divine Truth in this plane of existence on Earth. In fact, this knowledge and understanding revealed by the ancients and incorporated on this CD is the sole purpose of our incarnations, to "become the fullness and stature of this Christ" in Presence and Power while living in an "animal body" throughout this Earthly life. Plato said, "God is a man in an animal body." It is time we find that out and experience this Spiritual truth for this is the purpose of our Earthly incarnation.

Consequently, here is the suggested order for the study of these various websites and the path I would recommend they be studied:

- **CHRISTIAN JEWISH BIBLE - THE WORLD MOST MISTRANSLATED AND MISUNDERSTOOD BOOK**
- **RETURNING TO THE JEWISH ROOTS OF THE EARLY CHURCH BEFORE THE RISE OF ROMAN CHRISTIANITY**
- **LAWS OF NOAH GENTILE RELIGION - THE GENTILE FINDS HIS PLACE IN THE ISRAEL OF GOD**
- **GODFEARERS - FAITH IN ACTION**
- **HISTORY OF FORMATION OF NEW TESTAMENT**
- **MESSIAH - IS JESUS THE FULFILLMENT OF THE JEWISH MESSIAH & THE HEBREW SCRIPTURES?**
- **SUPPOSED FULFILLED PROPHECY EXPOSED - THEN WHO IS JESUS THEN?**
- **DANIEL 70 WEEKS - DO THEY REFER TO JESUS?**
- **ESSENE CHRISTIAN FAITH - JEWISH ORIGINS OF CHRISTIANITY**
- **PAUL PROBLEM: WHO IS THE REAL PAUL? ROME'S FALSE PAUL OR THE GNOSTIC PAUL?**
- **ARYIAN SUN MYTHS - THE NATION'S SUN-GODS**
- **MARCION NEW TESTAMENT - THE GNOSTIC AND METAPHYSICAL FIRST NEW TESTAMENT BEFORE ROME'S RADICAL REINTERPRETATION OF IT**
- **EGYPTIAN CHRISTIANITY & THE BEGINNING OF THE "KRST/CHRIST STORY" [THE JESUS STORY]**
- **ASTROTHEROLOGY AND THE "JESUS STORY" - TRUTH REVEALED THROUGH THE COSMOS TO MANKIND ABOUT HIS SOUL**
- **THE SACRED MYSTERIES - EXPERIENCING THE TRUTH OF THE INDWELLING CHRIST IN YOU**

Following this "pattern" of study, the one in which we start out scrutinizing the Old and New Testaments texts "literally" and "historically" as we have been taught since children, we advance in our study step by step, eventually coming to see that a "literal" and "historical" interpretation of these Sacred Texts as we have been taught to read and interpret them in the Bible, both Old as well as New Testament, is foolish let alone unbelievable to a sound mind. Not only that, they are not historically factual as archaeologists and Egyptologists affirm in today's Information Age. We start out as Christians reading and believing our inherited "Jesus Story" both "literally" and "historically" because we have been told that we must "believe and be baptized" or be damned. What we fail to realize is that God never said that; the religious clerics and monks that continually altered and forged the Bible's texts did. What we do find, however, step by step, is that under the religion of Judeo-Christianity, under the typical "literal" and "historical" understanding of the "Jesus Story," an interpretation that cannot hold up when exposed to many infallible proofs today that prove it faulty, lies a completely different understanding of this "Jesus Story." The "Jesus Story" is the oldest story in the world, told as the "Horus Story" for over 10,000 years or more and never was it told or related in its most ancient forms "literally" or "historically"! Never was it taught as a story about only one person to the exclusion of the human race. Never was it a story about "another;" it was always about every God's child, you and me, as we come to know and understand that the whole story of the dying and resurrection godman was the story of the incarnation and awakening of the Soul within mankind from the deadness and darkness of Earthly matter. On

the surface Bet Emet Ministries reveals to the student that the "Jesus Story" cannot be "believed" in such a manner as we have been given it (a lesser mystery), but should be understood as we Spiritually grow and evolve upon a much deeper level (higher mystery). As our studies continue to advance, we will come to see the "Jesus Story" as a much higher Spiritual revelation given to mankind about his True Self and the God and divinity evolving within him. It is this understanding of one's True Self and his inherent Divinity that the ancients connected with man's second birth called being "born again" in our texts. But reading these texts today with Rome's imposed literal and historical understanding and without the ancient understanding of the Ancient Mysteries completely nullifies the true meaning of being "born again" as well as our incarnational purpose as your continued studies on the CD will reveal. Ironically, the studies on this CD can be compared to the dying and resurrection seen in the "Jesus Story;" revealing what the "Jesus Story" is "not" meant to be taught on a "literal" and "historical" level as a supposed story of someone else, other than yourself! Only when we come to see and understand what the "Jesus Story" actually stands for, and when understood as did the ancient Spiritual masters who "mystically" and "metaphysically" understood the "Krst/Christ Story," only then can we ever hope to find the indwelling God within us and no longer look outside of ourselves for the Kingdom of God or the God of the Universe. As Christians we inherited this wonderful story built upon 2,000 years of imposed mistranslations and misquotations of the Hebrew Scriptures. It is time to see the truth about Jesus and restore the ancient true Spiritual meaning to these texts.

What you must keep in focus in such a study is that when all of the present knowledge is sifted looking for truth using as unbiased scientific method as possible, then we find that down through history the Spiritual masters of our race has understood "this Christ" that dwells within us as the manifestation of God in 2 basic ways:

- The Mystical Christ
- The Mythical Christ

Over time we find that from these above two methods of interpretation of God and His Christ "within us" there developed a 3rd interpretation of "the Christ"

- The Historical Christ

No matter how far you go back in time and no matter in what nation you look, you find that the first, and in my opinion the most correct understanding of God and His relationship to "matter," i.e., mankind, is found with Egypt and the nations that learned of the Creator from them. It is here we find "the Mystical Christ" and the "Mythical Christ" and when correctly understood these religious beliefs and understandings of the Divine hold the greatest understanding and secrets of the Divine that exist on our planet today. Opinions on Egypt are divided today but there are scholars emerging today that challenge the current understanding of Egypt expressed by such current voices as the Egyptologists Mark Lerher and Z. Hawass who refuse to acknowledge the Spiritual greatness of Ancient Egypt, being that Hawass is Muslim. Today's modern scholars are restoring the greatness and understanding of Ancient Egypt as the world's first monotheistic nation which we see when correctly understanding their Ancient concepts of God and the Egyptian "Krst/Karast/Christ." It all began a long time ago, over 10,000 years ago or before, and archaeology today is overturning the erroneous understandings we have inherited of that time and beliefs which are largely due to Roman religious censorship down through Church history. As your studies grow in these areas you will see why we are challenged to our very core by what these Ancient Spiritual Fathers understood of God and His Cosmos and His Christ in lieu of what we have been taught today about the "historical Christ" and the "historical Jesus" from Rome with their Second New Testament. In other words, Rome is responsible for replacing the first Gnostic New Testament of Marcion with the second New Testament of their own making.

Being born into Christianity we inherited a "literalistic" interpretation of almost everything we read in the Bible never knowing without serious study that this book was at best an allegory placed in the historical development of the Jewish people (themselves originally Ancient Egyptian that left Egypt in the Exodus). We, not knowing this, read this book with "literal glasses" never realizing that what we were reading is at best "blurred" religious concepts of the Ancients which they never interpreted "literally" but only "allegorically" or "metaphorically." Make no mistake about it, these stories, when understood as "mystical allegories", expresses

a "literal" Divine Truth that is not about another, but about the person who comes to an awareness of them. Only then does metaphysical and mystical truth before literal and historical for each individual person. We must never forget that when told through the medium of legend and myth the identifies of the characters (Osiris, Horus, Dionysus, Attys, Mithra, Jesus) were but anthropomorphic vehicles designed to express Heavenly Spiritual truths and were never to be understood as if "real people" or "historical characters." In other words, these "gods" and "goddesses" and "godmen" were never real but expression of the allegorical and metaphysical "godman" evolving in each of us when we come to understand that man truly is the "Temple of God" or the "Temple of the Holy Spirit." We are the Divine Himself trapped in matter through the Descent of the Soul from Heaven into material existence, or the flesh of human body. These Spiritual concepts began with Egypt as did most of what we have heard taught in our Churches our whole lives in one way or the other although, more often than not, they have lost their original understanding, meaning, and interpretation as taught by the Ancients who first gave mankind these Divine messages and Spiritual truths. In its place, we have been given a "radical reinterpretation" that has caused us to fail to grow Spiritually in ways our Father intended, all the while looking for a Cosmic-God-man to both come to us and do for us what we are to do ourselves as we come into the fullness of our true identity as God's Christ through our Earthly experiences. We have lost so much through the "literalization," "historicization," and "limitation" of these Divine Allegories and Myths. to one supposed human being when the factual evidence for his human existence is wanting in the opinion of most modern scholars today. The incarnation of Jesus in a manger is only an allegory cleverly crafted to show that Divinity has incarnated into an animal body. Let us not forget again Plato reminds us that man is a God in an animal body. This story is not the story of one person to the exclusion of all humanity; it is our story and my story as a child of God. This principle of universality is applicable to every part of the "Jesus Story." The "Jesus Story" is "our" story, your story, and my story. This is the repeating story that we find all the way through the Bible, from Genesis to Revelation, when the Bible's texts and Scriptures are read mystically and metaphysically.

To see and fully comprehend this beyond any doubt, since having learned so much incorrectly, we must unlearn error by being "retaught." That is why I present the beginning studies and websites with a "literalistic" and "historical" method of interpretation as that is where we both began our pilgrimage to God in our birth faith of Christianity. In so doing I chose to use this method of interpretation to help the "babes in Christ" grow to see at first, for example, the beauty of Judaism as the legacy of Ancient Egypt since it is the best and truest expression of these Ancient religious beliefs and revelation of these Ancient Spiritual Masters that we have existing today in the world. There is no "literal" "godman" in Judaism unlike Christianity and therefore no threat of idolatry unlike what we innocently inherited with our Roman Christianity and Protestantism. This "literalism" of these Divine Concepts as confined to but one person as we find in the "Jesus Story" is to be understood not as a blessing but as a curse when your depth of study advances to see the "Gnostic Christ" within which, by the way, modern scholarship teaches us today was the earliest understanding of "the Christ" as held by both Jewish and non-Jewish Gnostic Christians in the early Church before the rise of Roman Christianity. Let us not be so naive to not know that winners of wars write history from "their view" and that this has been done by Rome and the world fed "their book" at the point of a sword. Hence, the Bible and the New Testament became popular by force. As your studies advance, the insightful reader will come to notice the blending of both the "Gnostic Christ within" and the "historical Christ without." The "radical reinterpretation" of "the Krst/Christ" begun. with Rome. However, Rome should have done a better job editing and altering these New Testament texts as they left trace evidence "here and there" in these same texts which they corrupted and forged that betrays their untrustworthiness in "key" theological places. Rome forgot to change them all! The insightful reader and scholar comes to see these over time and the dichotomy and tension between "two different Pauls" for example, or the differences between one of the Paul's message and the message of Jesus becomes apparent. One Paul agrees with the message of "the Christ;" the other Paul does not. All of this is on the CD and available as well on our websites. That explains why so much of the Pauline epistles contradict what he has said in other places and people believe Paul to be schizophrenic. Trust me, the real Gnostic Paul had it right! Rome's false Christ does not.

I use the "literal" method of interpretation in reaching the student with the knowledge he needs concerning such areas of study found in the early websites which deal with Judaism vs Christianity, the Covenant of Noah, the Biblical Pattern of Worship as best expressed today for the non-Jew again as found in Judaism which is

without the taint of idolatry, the adulteration and corruption of Christian Scriptures, both the Old and New Testaments, Pauline issues, issues of the Messiah and Messianism as viewed from Judaism vs Christianity, Messianic prophecies, Daniel's 70 weeks prophecy, the Essenes and their corruption of the Hebrew Scriptures when they translated them into the Greek LXX, and finally the introduction of sun worship as applied to the Christian Jesus and his depiction in our New Testament. All of the beginning websites are approached with a "literal" view in order to contrast the teachings of Judaism and factual history, with those of these Roman Christian texts which are made to say otherwise. In so doing we see contrasts as well as parallels that bring into question the validity and reliability of what we have received as supposed Christian truth and texts through "church tradition" and "Christian doctrine" and "Christian theology" concerning these above many issues and dogmas between these two religions. This manner of interpretation is done to make you, the reader, think as he see the unreliability and untrustworthiness of a literal and historical interpretation of most texts in the Bible. I truly believe that if God is not the author of confusion then these studies will expose these contradictions and textual variations to such a degree that mankind has to be blamed for such confusion and textual tampering of the Bible and its texts when New Testament texts are compared to the Hebrew Scriptures. The blame lays squarely upon Rome and their replacement religion of Christianity which took the place of Biblical Judaism for both the Jew and the non-Jew.

After seeing these things, and after thoroughly exposing the unreliability of a literal or historical interpretation of the Bible's works and narratives, we move to a deeper understanding of "the Christ" when we look at Gnostic Christianity and their "Gnostic Christ;" the "Christ Within" which I believe to be not only the same understanding of "God Within" mankind as taught by these Ancients but the correct interpretation of the Christ as first held by the earliest Gnostic Christian followers of "the Christ" before the Spiritual concept was later "literalized," "carnalized," and "historicized" by Rome after the Jewish War of 70 C.E. It is here we vindicate the true Paul that our previous attacks upon him as the false Paul of Rome's devise seem to some confusing. The Gnostic Paul never taught a "historical and fleshly" Christ that was limited to but one person. Now Paul, having exposed the conflicts and contradictions in the Paul of the New Testament, can be seen for what he both is not and what he truly was, a Gnostic Christian. Rome's forgery of the true Paul is so clumsy that when these things are pointed out, surely no one can come away such such study a believer in Paul as a human being let alone a true historical person. The true historical Paul is a Gnostic Christ and in this way, and this way only, can the true historical Paul be seen and understood correctly and his mystical and metaphysical religious views concerning "the Christ within" be exalted and promoted and given credit where credit is due. Laurels to Paul can only come after you have come to see the big difference between an "internalized Christ" and an "external Christ" made by Rome's forgery of his epistles and letters long after his death. This is why I take great pains to contrast the Hebrew Scriptures and religious teachings vs Roman Pauline Christology and theology that we have inherited in our forged Christian Bibles and New Testaments. Rome has done Paul a great disservice and dishonored his ministry and name for almost 2,000 years presently and few know it due to their lack of study in these critical areas concerning the "Mystical Christ" and the "Gnostic Christ" evolving within mankind. It is in these studies we contrast the "literal interpretation" of "the Christ" with the "allegorical" interpretation of the Krst/Christ which we show goes back to the beginning of time as delineated on our Egypt Christian website as well as the Marcion Gnostic First New Testament site. It is here that I expose the fallacy of the "literal" interpretation of "the Christ" and the deceptions behind the "historical Jesus" as a literary creation of Rome when Rome's monks "carnalized the Christ within" over the early centuries of the emerging Gentile Church. It is here we don't hold back and with prior conditioning of the student and reader from his previous study of the introductory websites where we say the many textual corruptions and deceptions, I expose the sad facts that an unbiased study of history will show you. For example, there is not a shred of legitimate historical evidence anywhere that the Jesus Story originated as the biography of a man named Jesus, and quite a lot of evidence that it did not. Outside of this one forged book, the Roman Bible and the New Testament, there exists not one piece of unforged or unadulterated evidence for the historical existence of this man from Galilee. I go on to show the reader that an unbiased thorough study of Comparative Religion will reveal to you that the basic plot of the "Jesus Story," from beginning to end, including the motif of a crucified savior, already existed in many other religions thousands of years prior to the supposed alleged time for Jesus. If you continue such dedicated studies into Astronomy and Solar Mythology, you will find that beyond any doubt the "Jesus Story" is nothing more than an allegory for what would naturally be the oldest and most important story humans would notice and write down, that being the annual passage of the seasons of the year

and the path of the Sun through the celestial sphere and the 12 Houses of the Zodiac during the year. Personification of the Sun through the sky and Zodiac as found in the story of ancient solar and lunar gods follow in chronological procession through the year the exact chronology of the "Jesus Story" when personified from Matthew chapter 1 through chapter 28. This is an amazing study to say the least.

For an educated man or woman to believe that the studies and evidence presented and brought forth included on this CD is but "coincidence" stretches belief beyond limits of sanity. Besides any serious study of Ancient Egypt will show you that this "Jesus Story," or the original "Horus Story," existed on 2 levels: the Mystical and the Mythical. Only later will Rome come and reinterpret these Divine Truths and forge them into a Historical time line as a fictitious make-believe person and in so doing, Rome destroys the Ancient truths and Divine Revelation given the Ancients who first developed these "religious doctrines" in the first place. So when you see these truths laid out on the CD, and I mean all of this, then there is no room for a "Historical Jesus."

Yet to teach these truths of ethics and morality that is found in the "mind of Christ" expressed through Judaism to the Gentiles, and having been preconditioned to a Jesus-centric faith into which we are born, it is necessary to teach through the vehicle of this "literal Jesus" in the beginning of our studies and in so doing slowly begin to widen the scope of the reader's learning and thereby gradually introduce him to these other concepts and origins of the "Mystical and Mythical" Christ. In so doing we slowly expose the "Historical Jesus Story" for what he is; namely, a huge falsehood which is truly only a Spiritual allegory and personification of the evolving and indwelling Christ which was later "literalized" and "historicized." This "radical reinterpretation" of God's indwelling Christ and Divine Mind was later added to Marcion's First New Testament and forged into Rome's Second New Testament in their grand scheme of replacement religion. Sadly Ancient Egypt is destroyed today but her children and her truths live among her children, the Jewish nation and Biblical and Rabbinic Judaism. For me, if you want to find the Messiah and the mind of such a one like whom this Jesus is for me, an "example to be emulated" for all mankind, then we must begin to look in Judaism and in Ancient Egypt for Spiritual truth. In my opinion, it is here we find "the mind of Egyptian Karast (Krst)" who is the original Christ. These Egyptian mysteries were continued by the Gnostic Christians and the authentic Paul who only wrote 7 epistles and who never taught a "fleshly Jesus Christ." Only when Rome forged later anti-Gnostic religious writings is Rome's Paul given credit for belief in a "historical Christ" which again I, and other scholars, point out was never his true belief. Only later do we tragically find that these metaphysical concepts revealing God to man, as coming down through recorded history from Egypt, to be destroyed when "literalized," "carnalized," and "Christianized" in Rome's New Testament.

But some might wonder and ask "where did all this come from originally"? Well I deal with that on the CD, revealing as I do, the "Mythical Christ" as taken from Astronomy and Astrology of the Ancients as they read the stars and Heavens and saw within them and the movements of the Cosmos the varied messages of the Creator to mankind as interpreted in the cycles, patterns, the path of the Sun, moon, planets, stars, constellations, risings, settings, eclipses, etc. The message of Heaven, the Cosmos, came down to Earth. Spiritually insightful people understood it and gave it as best they could to others as they could and would accept it. It is all there and the wonder never stops as these Ancient Spiritual Masters saw and understood "Divine Messages" in the Heavens which they brought down to Earth and applied to the Soul of mankind and its pilgrimage and development into this "Karastlikeness" or "Christlikeness" which the Creator intended. This might sound impossible to one now who is not well versed in such areas of study but believe me these teaching will take your breath away as you see the depth of Spirituality of our Ancients compared with the religious fare we are fed today from our Christian pulpits and TV. If you ever wondered "where is the beef" you have found it here I promise you and the recommended book list on Egypt will feed you forever.

In closing, approaching these websites it is best that you first read the attachment "websites" as I have reworked this presentation and it exists today as refresher and explanation of the content of each Website. In reality, it is a type of "plan-o-gram" for your studies from beginning to end. This is the best way in my opinion to approach these varied subjects in order where you move from the inherited "historical" view of "Christ Jesus" to the "Mystical Christ" and finally to the "Mythical/Metaphysical Christ" and in so doing keep an organized pattern of study. This is the goal and it can be accomplished quite easily if you do as I recommend. It will only require your desire and time to accomplish. If you do, you will come to see how the God that lives and

moves and has His being in us all was stripped from us and in so doing, man lost the knowledge of his incarnational purpose.

Also attached is our "recommended book list" to show you where you can go to examine these findings for yourself and I recommend many good books which I own and have devoured over these last 30 years. I leave you with my blessings and again thank you for your gift and support of our small and humble attempt to restore the truth concerning God and His Christ to the world as He was first revealed to mankind in the beginning of time before greed, ambition, antisemitism, and the agenda of men and religious politics robbed us of such wonderful truths concerning "the Christ within." I pray that this CD will not only enlighten you to these higher Spiritual Truths but as well as you to find the fullness and stature of Christ in your own life whereby you can experience the Presence and Power of your indwelling divinity.

Last but not least, when you insert the CD into your computer, each listing of each Website has within it a file labeled "index.htm." This is the master file for the whole website that allows you to navigate from page to page and your studies progress. Just click on "index.htm" and the opening page of each website will be opened for your study and all links are to be activated from this page and subsequent pages. I pray your study will open your Spiritual eyes like never before. It has been said: "The only religion that God ever gave mankind is truth." I concur!

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

- Bet Emet Ministries
- Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.
- 902 Cardigan
- Garland, Texas 75040
- Cell: 972-480-2791



bennoah1@verizon.net



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR "HOUSE OF TRUTH"

HOW TO OBTAIN THE TEACHING CD FROM BET EMET MINISTRIES

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

Greetings from Pastor Craig Lyons

In response to your request for the CD that contains all of our published studies, sixteen websites on important areas of thematic studies "key" to proper interpretation of Christianity and the Bible as it exists today, then we ask that you consider a small donation to our ministry that allows us to continue to procure necessary materials to further studies in these important areas that archeology and Bible scholars today are bringing to our attention. I ask that you consider a minimum donation of \$50.00 for literally my life's work, a work going on presently thirty years of devoted scholarly study into the true origins of the Christian faith. Along with the CD comes a 10 page detailed instruction as to how to approach these studies "in order" for there is a intended path and order in which they need to be studied and addressed for their maximum benefit to the student. It is rather like climbing the stairs of ancient Spiritual knowledge; you cannot get to the 16th step without successfully and properly traversing the first step and the steps in between and then in consecutive "order." This assures a constant and progressive evolution of Spiritual thought. This "order" in your study of the CD is critical if one is to build upon new knowledge and follow the studies one step at a time and not get "lost" or overwhelmed by so much "new information." So often we read the end of the book first and get confused or just quit, or worse, we get scared about what we learned or read that might contradict what we have been told to believe in blind faith, not knowing how we get there. At times, most difficult "conclusions" can be made less painful when we slowly take these steps and journey into new information and knowledge in a step-wise progression. Thus, sequential thought is a vital necessity in order to trace the evolution of, and at times, departure from these Ancient Divine Spiritual Truths that all mankind were given in the beginning of Creation, truths concerning our Creator and Christ, truths held sacred for over ten thousand years before the rise of Roman orthodoxy with its "literalism" which destroyed and radically reinterpreted everything people believed about God. Today we are so far from this One Truth, this "faith once given the saints," and such a condition is a crying shame and the fruit of the world, especially in our country which prides itself of being a Christian nation, speaks of such a departure from the Creator's will for mankind. I am sad to report that Christianity is mainly to blame, in fact, for over the last 1,800 years Rome and its Christianity has sadly been a leading culprit and the greatest sinner in this tragic departure from Divine Truth. Today, living in this Information Age, there is hope for your "return" to "the" Faith once given the Saints and this CD will show you exactly what we have "lost" and how we are to "recover it all."

If you would like to obtain this CD with instructions then please respond prayerfully with your gift of \$50.00, either by check made out to Craig Lyons, or by PayPal to my email address, bennoah1@verizon.net, for this abundant truth that will not only change your life as never before, but reveal your incarnational purpose. I ask that you respond as the LORD lays on your heart to:

- **Craig Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.**
- **902 Cardigan**
- **Garland, Texas 75040**
- **Cell: 972-480-7192**

Let us never forget that the Word and Truths of our God are not bound. Please share this knowledge you are learning with others for we are moving into a new age of awareness in a Cosmic sense; it is time for mankind to take their next step in the evolution of their Spiritual consciousness as we strive to become one with the Divine ONE Himself. And this cannot happen without truth and knowledge. Remember, the only religion that God ever gave man was TRUTH!

Blessings to all...Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

INTRODUCTION: DANIEL 9:17-27: THE SEVENTY WEEKS OF DANIEL CHAPTER 9

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

Of all the Old Testament scriptures quoted (or misquoted) by Christian evangelicals in hopes of finding validation to their Gentile Christian religious doctrines, Daniel 9:17-27 and Isaiah 53 are perhaps the two most popular. In both cases, Christianity relies on a claim that the only reasonable interpretation of those scriptures is theirs.

Answer for yourself: But is that really true? Have you ever invested thirty minutes in reading a Hebrew/English Bible and compared it to the Greek Septuagint (Greek/English Bible) or even the English of your KJV in order to see if your Christian Old Testament reads like the Hebrew texts that Jesus used?

Well you would be in for the shock of your life if you did! **Our Christian Bibles and translations of the Hebrew of Daniel are changed from what the original Hebrew said and this was done so by Christians redactors of the texts very long ago to make Daniel's prophecy appear if fulfilled by Jesus. Well don't believe me; you need to see the evidence of this forgery of the Hebrew Bible by Gentile Christianity for yourself and this is what this website will show you.**

Over the last twenty years as a Seminary student and Pastor I have done many such comparisons of religious texts in our Christian Bibles with the Hebrew, Greek, and English and let me say to you that what I found upon years of intensive and unbiased study is the reason for the [multiple websites](#) provided by Bet Emet Ministries because I realized quite quickly that I had not been taught the truth about the Hebrew Scriptures since childhood and sadly was rendered an idolator and blasphemer by what I was taught by Gentile Christianity because our forged and manipulated religious documents are taught and accepted without question or critical examination by most. It might be too late for me and you to remove the stain of such hideous sins as idolatry and blasphemy which we inherited from Western Gentile Christian dogmas and doctrines from these forged religious documents but hopefully as you see these truths for yourself you can prevent the same "unforgiveable" sin infecting your children. Therefore, the need for a voice crying in the wilderness of Christian neo-pagan idolatry; the need for ministries like Bet Emet and others which reveal the alteration of the Hebrew Scriptures that Jesus read and the falsification of the Greek and English translations of them which Gentile Christianity espouses today as "inspired, infallible, and inerrant."

Meanwhile, if you have read our research into Isaiah 53 and the forgery of the Hebrew Scriptures when translated into the Greek and later the Latin and English in these verses as well, then you have already seen how Isaiah 53 easily refers to the suffering servant nation, Israel, and that **nowhere in the original Hebrew before it was altered can any verses truly be said to refer to Jesus of Nazareth alone.** Now it is time to see the original meaning of Daniel's verses and compare them with Christian theology to see if we have been

taught the truth concerning this prophecy by Gentile Christianity?

Are you ready?

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- **Bet Emet Ministries**
- **Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.**
- **902 Cardigan**
- **Garland, Texas 75040**
- **Cell: 972-480-2791**



bennoah1@verizon.net



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

DID THE RABBIS TRANSLATE ONLY THE FIRST 5 BOOKS OF THE GREEK BIBLE?

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

As legends would have it the Jews are credited with translating the Jewish Scriptures in the Greek; thus giving the world the Greek Old Testament. In reality, this is just not so. Only when one come to the correct understanding of history and the origin of the LXX can one explain why this Greek Old Testament deviates in hundreds of places from the Masoretic Hebrew Text. Often men will say that the LXX is a faithful translation of the Jewish Masoretic Text, but personal research into the true history will reveal to the serious student the fallacy of such false traditions. This explains the hundreds of purposeful misquotations and mistranslations that litter the pages of the LXX. The problem is no one knows, unless he compares line upon line and precept upon precept with the Jewish Tanakh. Such research will reveal to you how, among other things how “young woman” becomes “virgin” in Isaiah. I have done such homework. Have you? So let us study Josephus and see what he has to say on the matter of the translation of the Jewish Scriptures into the Greek.

THE ANTIQUITIES OF THE JEWS...PREFACE

1. **THOSE** who undertake to write histories, do not, I perceive, take that trouble on one and the same account, but for many reasons, and those such as are very different one from another. For some of them apply themselves to this part of learning to show their skill in composition, and that they may therein acquire a reputation for speaking finely: others of them there are, who write histories in order to gratify those that happen to be concerned in them, and on that account have spared no pains, but rather gone beyond their own abilities in the performance: but others there are, who, of necessity and by force, are driven to write history, because they are concerned in the facts, and so cannot excuse themselves from committing them to writing, for the advantage of posterity; nay, there are not a few who are induced to draw their historical facts out of darkness into light, and to produce them for the benefit of the public, on account of the great importance of the facts themselves with which they have been concerned. Now of these several reasons for writing history, I must profess the two last were my own reasons also; for since I was myself interested in that war which we Jews had with the Romans, and knew myself its particular actions, and what conclusion it had, I was forced to give the history of it, because I saw that others perverted the truth of those actions in their writings.
2. Now I have undertaken the present work, as thinking it will appear to all the Greeks (2) worthy of their study; for it will contain all our antiquities, and the constitution of our government, as interpreted out of the Hebrew Scriptures. And indeed I did formerly intend, when I wrote of the war, (3) to explain who the Jews originally were, - what fortunes they had been subject to, - and by what legislature they had been instructed in piety, and the exercise of other virtues, - what wars also they had made in remote ages, till they were unwillingly engaged in this last with the Romans: but because this work would take up a great

compass, I separated it into a set treatise by itself, with a beginning of its own, and its own conclusion; but in process of time, as usually happens to such as undertake great things, I grew weary and went on slowly, it being a large subject, and a difficult thing to translate our history into a foreign, and to us unaccustomed language. However, some persons there were who desired to know our history, and so exhorted me to go on with it; and, above all the rest, Epaphroditus, (4) a man who is a lover of all kind of learning, but is principally delighted with the knowledge of history, and this on account of his having been himself concerned in great affairs, and many turns of fortune, and having shown a wonderful rigor of an excellent nature, and an immovable virtuous resolution in them all. I yielded to this man's persuasions, who always excites such as have abilities in what is useful and acceptable, to join their endeavors with his. I was also ashamed myself to permit any laziness of disposition to have a greater influence upon me, than the delight of taking pains in such studies as were very useful: I thereupon stirred up myself, and went on with my work more cheerfully. Besides the foregoing motives, I had others which I greatly reflected on; and these were, that our forefathers were willing to communicate such things to others; and that some of the Greeks took considerable pains to know the affairs of our nation.

3. I found, therefore, that the second of the Ptolemies was a king who was extraordinarily diligent in what concerned learning, and the collection of books; that he was also peculiarly ambitious to procure a translation of our law, and of the constitution of our government therein contained, into the Greek tongue. Now Eleazar the high priest, one not inferior to any other of that dignity among us, did not envy the forenamed king the participation of that advantage, which otherwise he would for certain have denied him, but that he knew the custom of our nation was, to hinder nothing of what we esteemed ourselves from being communicated to others. Accordingly, I thought it became me both to imitate the generosity of our high priest, and to suppose there might even now be many lovers of learning like the king; for he did not obtain all our writings at that time; **but those who were sent to Alexandria as interpreters, gave him only the books of the law,** while there were a vast number of other matters in our sacred books. They, indeed, contain in them the history of five thousand years; in which time happened many strange accidents, many chances of war, and great actions of the commanders, and mutations of the form of our government. Upon the whole, a man that will peruse this history, may principally learn from it, that all events succeed well, even to an incredible degree, and the reward of felicity is proposed by God; but then it is to those that follow his will, and do not venture to break his excellent laws: and that so far as men any way apostatize from the accurate observation of them, what was practical before becomes impracticable (5) and whatsoever they set about as a good thing, is converted into an incurable calamity. And now I exhort all those that peruse these books, to apply their minds to God; and to examine the mind of our legislator, whether he hath not understood his nature in a manner worthy of him; and hath not ever ascribed to him such operations as become his power, and hath not preserved his writings from those indecent fables which others have framed, although, by the great distance of time when he lived, he might have securely forged such lies; for he lived two thousand years ago; at which vast distance of ages the poets themselves have not been so hardy as to fix even the generations of their gods, much less the actions of their men, or their own laws. As I proceed, therefore, I shall accurately describe what is contained in our records, in the order of time that belongs to them; for I have already promised so to do throughout this undertaking; and this without adding any thing to what is therein contained, or taking away any thing therefrom.

4. But because almost all our constitution depends on the wisdom of Moses, our legislator, I cannot avoid saying somewhat concerning him beforehand, though I shall do it briefly; I mean, because otherwise those that read my book may wonder how it comes to pass, that my discourse, which promises an account of laws and historical facts, contains so much of philosophy. The reader is therefore to know, that Moses deemed it exceeding necessary, that he who would conduct his own life well, and give laws to others, in the first place should consider the Divine nature; and, upon the contemplation of God's operations, should thereby imitate the best of all patterns, so far as it is possible for human nature to do, and to endeavor to follow after it: neither could the legislator himself have a right mind without such a contemplation; nor would any thing he should write tend to the promotion of virtue in his readers; I mean, unless they be taught first of all, that God is the Father and Lord of all things, and sees all things, and that thence he bestows a happy life upon those that follow him; but plunges such as do not walk in the paths of virtue into inevitable miseries. Now when Moses was desirous to teach this

lesson to his countrymen, he did not begin the establishment of his laws after the same manner that other legislators did; I mean, upon contracts and other rights between one man and another, but by raising their minds upwards to regard God, and his creation of the world; and by persuading them, that we men are the most excellent of the creatures of God upon earth. Now when once he had brought them to submit to religion, he easily persuaded them to submit in all other things: for as to other legislators, they followed fables, and by their discourses transferred the most reproachful of human vices unto the gods, and afforded wicked men the most plausible excuses for their crimes; but as for our legislator, when he had once demonstrated that God was possessed of perfect virtue, he supposed that men also ought to strive after the participation of it; and on those who did not so think, and so believe, he inflicted the severest punishments. I exhort, therefore, my readers to examine this whole undertaking in that view; for thereby it will appear to them, that there is nothing therein disagreeable either to the majesty of God, or to his love to mankind; for all things have here a reference to the nature of the universe; while our legislator speaks some things wisely, but enigmatically, and others under a decent allegory, but still explains such things as required a direct explication plainly and expressly. However, those that have a mind to know the reasons of every thing, may find here a very curious philosophical theory, which I now indeed shall wave the explication of; but if God afford me time for it, I will set about writing it (6) after I have finished the present work. I shall now betake myself to the history before me, after I have first mentioned what Moses says of the creation of the world, which I find described in the sacred books after the manner following.

SO WHY SHOULD THIS MATTER TO THE CHRISTIAN?

First of all you should desire as truthful translation of the Jewish Scriptures as possible. For over 200 years the Greek translation had been in existence and falsely translated by the Greek-Jews of Alexandria for theological purposes who patterned YHWH's Messianic predictions after their pagan gods. Such is the fruit of Hellenization on the Jews. In many places the Word of YHWH has been altered to make the Messiah conform to the pattern of mystery religions. As it that was not enough, when one's religious belief system includes a belief about Jesus, then understand prophecies altered in the LXX (the Greek translation of the Hebrew Scriptures) would mistakenly be applied to him which have little relevance to his historical existence. False beliefs are attached to a supposed Jesus let alone the Jewish Messiah. Many of these beliefs, all stemming from a fraudulent translation, are in the Words of the Jewish Scriptures considered sin by YHWH because they indoctrinate one into idolatry.

And if that is not enough, this falsified Greek translation, in which the Jewish Rabbis only translated the first 5 books, has become the substrate for all Greek New Testaments which follow. If the Greek NT is based off a fraudulent translation of the Palestinian Masoretic text in hundreds of places because of the theological agendas of these Greek-Jewish Pythagorean-Buddhists of Alexandria, Egypt, in the first two centuries B.C.E. as well as the further corruptions by the monks during the Church age, then understand the Christian Bibles we have are false as well in these places since they are all based off the Greek or the Latin which contain these forgeries. That means many places in our English Bibles we have forgeries of the Hebrew Scriptures that pass for "God's Word" to the unsuspecting reader. Thus many of our beliefs attached to Jesus are simply wrong!

The quest for you is to divide the truth from the chaff. Such is an absolute impossibility without years of intense study in manuscript evidences. I have devoted much of my life to such a purpose and share these findings with you in hopes you, the reader, will understand that such alterations pass off today as truth and the sad fact of the reality of the matter is that God never gave it to His people. Thus when alluding to the Scriptures, we find in the New Testament two occasions where the New Testament mentions that the Palestinian text, and not the LXX, refers to Christ. Without a doubt, the Jewish people in Palestine knew of the problems with the Greek translation in their day. So did the Rabbis. That is why the Jews of Palestine refused to use the Greek translation of the Hebrew Scriptures; they knew it was a forgery in their day. Sadly the Jews of the diaspora, who had long since lost the ability to read Hebrew, fell prey to such deception and this has unfortunately today has infected the Christian Church as well, owing to Rome following in the Essene's steps since they both would

appeal to a literalized Sun worship as the center of their faith.

Answer for yourself: And does it matter to you?

The bottom line in all of this dear one, is that unless you have the Palestinian text, the true Masoretic text, you have never read the unadulterated Word of God yet in you life. You have accepted in total faith a religious propagandist document full of hundreds of mistranslations, misquotations, and verses lifted out of context which has almost destroyed the true revelation of the Messiah given to Israel. That is why the Jews and their scholars of today, who since recovering the ability to read Hebrew, refuse to use the corrupted Greek Old Testament and refuse the Christian teaching concerning Jesus as their Messiah. Their prophecies read completely different regarding the Messiah than does the Christian forged versions of the Hebrew Scriptures that have been handed down by Rome for the last 1700 years. If this touches your heart let us hear from you as we can help you better worship the Father in Spirit and in Truth and not through corrupted pagan texts mixed with some truth as found in your Christian Bibles. Shalom.

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- Bet Emet Ministries
- Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.
- 902 Cardigan
- Garland, Texas 75040
- Cell: 972-480-2791



bennoah1@verizon.net



20%^{off}
COUPON CODE: **NF20**

on all **Hosting Plans.**
APPLICABLE ON NEW SIGN-UPS AND UPGRADES



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

DANIEL'S PROBLEM...CONFUSION OVER THE "WORDS" OF JEREMIAH

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

Often in Bible study we over look the "keys" given to us which assure we arrive at the correct interpretation of the Biblical text at hand. This happens to the best of us; even Daniel the prophet as we shall see. No greater example exists that that of the Book of Daniel and the Seventy Weeks prophecy. At the beginning of the chapter, Daniel mentions the **"word of the Lord" that came to the prophet Jeremiah**. Daniel was agitated because of his misunderstanding of the prophecies of Jeremiah which foretold the captivity of Israel in Babylon and Israel's subsequent deliverance and return to their own land. This was the future salvation of the Jewish people after their repentance in captivity and is to be understood as their "salvation."

The prophecies that we need to look at are found in chapters 25 and 29 of the book of Jeremiah.

Jeremiah 25

8 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts: Because ye have not heard My words, 9 behold, I will send and take all the families of the north, saith the LORD, and I will send unto Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, My servant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about; and I will utterly destroy them, and make them an astonishment, and a hissing, and perpetual desolations. 10 Moreover I will cause to cease from among them the voice of mirth and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom and the voice of the bride, the sound of the millstones, and the light of the lamp. 11 And this whole land shall be a desolation, and a waste; and these nations shall serve the king of Babylon seventy years. 12 And it shall come to pass, when seventy years are accomplished, that I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the LORD, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chaldeans; and I will make it perpetual desolations.

Compare the following passage from Jeremiah 29:

Jeremiah 29

10 For thus saith the LORD: After seventy years are accomplished for Babylon, I will remember you, and perform My good **WORD toward you, in causing you to return to this place.**

We need to understand that the subjugation of Jerusalem by Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon, occurred in the Hebrew year 3320. According to Jeremiah's prophecy, the captivity would last 70 years and therefore end in the

year 3390 which is some 70 years later. Now let us understand that according to the first verses of chapter 9, Daniel was praying in the first year of the reign of Darius the son of Ahasuerus. Darius became king in the year 3389.

We can now understand why Daniel was so upset as the text relates. According to Daniel's understanding of Jeremiah's prophecy the captivity of Israel was about to end. This normally should have been good news for Daniel but it was not as you shall see. However, Daniel saw no indication that the Temple was about to be rebuilt or his people being freed and returning to their land. This was bad and Daniel was fearful. Therefore, Daniel thought that the sin of the people was so great that God had decided to extend the captivity or had possibly canceled the prophecy altogether. This is why Daniel was fasting and praying in sackcloth and ashes.

Daniel was **NOT** praying for the coming of the Messiah - indeed, there was no allusion to the Messiah in any of Jeremiah's prophecies. Daniel was praying that God would honor His promise to restore Israel and the Temple. Daniel's error was that he thought that the prophecies of Jeremiah 25 and 29 were the same and spoke of the same "seventy year period." In fact, as you will see, the prophecies of Jer. 25 and Jer. 29 were not the same. This is where Christian exegesis begins to jump the track because their accurate dating of the prophecy of Daniel cannot be correct unless this fact is taken into consideration as we will see shortly.

A very important point that needs to never be forgotten is that Jeremiah 25 does not mention the restoration of the Jewish people to the Land. This prophecy specifically refers to the 70 years attached to the domination of Babylon which began in the year 3320. It is Jeremiah 29 that refers to the destruction of the First Temple in 3338 and the promise that it would be rebuilt 70 years later.

Answer for yourself: How can we know that this seventy years period mentioned twice in Jeremiah is not the same?

We only need look at some other passages that are directly related to the restoration and the rebuilding of the Temple.

Ezra 1

1 ¶ NOW IN the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the Word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying: 2 'Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia: All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD, the God of heaven, given me; and He hath charged me to build Him a house in Jerusalem, which is in Judah. 3 Whosoever there is among you of all His people--his God be with him--let him go up to Jerusalem, which is in Judah, and build the house of the LORD, the God of Israel, He is the God who is in Jerusalem.

2 Chronicles 36

19 And they burnt the house of God, and broke down the wall of Jerusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof. 20 And them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Babylon; and they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of Persia; 21 to fulfil the Word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had been paid her sabbaths; for as long as she lay desolate she kept sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years. 22 ¶ Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the Word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying: 23 `Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia: All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD, the God of heaven, given

me; and He hath charged me to build Him a house in Jerusalem, which is in Judah. Whosoever there is among you of all His people--the LORD his God be with him--let him go up.'

Previously I took notice of the mention of the **"word"** in both Jeremiah 25 and Jeremiah 29. Our attention need to focus on Jeremiah 29 & the reference to "the **WORD**." This is God's word that the Temple would be rebuilt and is significantly different from the prophecy concerning the subjugation of Jerusalem found in Jeremiah 25. Daniel was counting 70 years from the subjugation of Jerusalem beginning in 3320 and ending in 3390. This was Daniel's mistake. In order to determine when the Second Temple would be rebuilt Daniel should have started the count from the destruction of the first Temple which took place in 3338, 18 years after the subjugation of Jerusalem. In order to straighten Daniel out due to his confusion God would send him an angelic messenger with the divine interpretation of this prophecy because Daniel had not understood it properly.

Daniel 9

21 yea, while I was speaking in prayer, the man Gabriel, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly swiftly, approached close to me about the time of the evening offering. 22 And he made me to understand, and talked with me, and said: 'O Daniel, I am now come forth to make thee skilful of understanding.

Like Daniel, as we see, neither has the vast majority of Christian commentators today understood Daniel chapter 9 and the Seventy Weeks prophecy as well. This we will see very clearly as we continue our study.

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- Bet Emet Ministries
- Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.
- 902 Cardigan
- Garland, Texas 75040
- Cell: 972-480-2791



bennoah1@verizon.net



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

DANIEL'S 70 WEEKS AND JESUS? FULFILLED OR UNFULFILLED? #1

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

Well I knew the time would eventually come. I would have to finally deal with Daniel's 70 weeks and do a series of articles on this very important part of Biblical prophecy. I had declined up to now because this is not only a task of great importance but the difficulty in presenting all the problems that are connected with this prophecy is no small thing to deal with. You will see as we begin to get into this serious issue and I will make a dedicated effort to present the information in such a way that the average reader will not only comprehend the truths concerning this prophecy but the problems surrounding it and the reasons for them. So let us begin with some introductory remarks as we begin.

As said by many throughout the years the Book of Daniel is one of the more controversial and disputed books in the whole of the Tanakh (the Hebrew Bible). It was this problem that almost cost the book of Daniel being included in the Jewish Bible. Needless to say there are great differences between the Jewish and the Christian interpretation to the Book of Daniel. Even more today we find the same problem existing as many Biblical scholars are at odds with the Book of Daniel and it's interpretation. This runs the gamut from authorship to the dating of the book itself.

Christians cite many passages of the Hebrew Scriptures to attempt to prove that Jesus of Nazareth is the Messiah spoken of by the prophets. If you have been reading our articles up to now then you know that Bet Emet Ministries has dealt with the corruption of the Hebrew Bible in detail as we have shown repeatedly how the Hebrew Scriptures were corrupted, adulterated, and purposefully mistranslated and misquoted to teach things concerning the Messiah and later Jesus which were never in the minds of the original writers. In other words God's Word as it originally existed has been terribly altered for theological purposes down through history and we today are hard pressed to find the Bible Jesus; in fact it does not exist outside of Biblical Judaism.

One of the more frequently cited passages for proving Jesus is the Messiah is the ninth chapter of the Book of Daniel. Their assertion is that this chapter predicts the coming of the Messiah before the destruction of the Second Temple, which occurred in the year 70 C.E. and since Jesus is believed by many to be "the" Messiah then he has to be the fulfillment of Daniel chapter 9. The main verses cited from Daniel 9 to support this assertion are verses 24-27.

Answer for yourself: Is such circular reasoning to be trusted and can examination of the Biblical texts as found in the Hebrew when contrasted with the Greek and later English translations shed any light upon this matter?

As I have been saying and teaching for years the grammar of a Biblical text in it's

original language as well as the "CONTEXT" of a Biblical passage along with it's surrounding verses are extremely important for understanding the meaning of any Biblical text.

In order to gain a outlook on the context of Daniel 9 it would be helpful to read through the entire chapter. But then the problems only begin for there are existing today not only the version in the Jewish Bible but multiple variations in the Christian Bible and the confusion only commences as to the original meaning of the passage. Often it is almost, notice I said almost, impossible to gain truth regarding the Biblical texts when so much variety abounds among successive translations with all the manipulation of the Biblical texts by men throughout history which have had various "theological motives. Daniel chapter 9 is not exception as you will quickly see.

If you are a reader of these articles then I presume you are a seeker of truth. It is not my intention to "make" Jesus "the Messiah" nor is it my intention to prove Jesus is "not the Messiah." It is only my intention to examine the Biblical texts as they existed in the days of Jesus for truth as well as examine the path of their textual corruption by the Gentile Church and their "theological" agendas whereby the Hebrew Scriptures were altered to force "fulfillments of prophecy" and attach such "fulfillments" to Jesus when the original writer did not intend such fulfillments in the first place. This is what I have discovered in the fifteen plus years of scholarly research into my faith both during and following Seminary and the years of my Pastorate. You the readers are the final judge as you evaluate the evidence that Bet Emet Ministries will present in these forthcoming articles. I have full faith that when the facts are presented to you in such a manner then you will be able to make an intelligent decision once you see the whole ball of wax so to speak.

What we will see in the forthcoming articles is a verse by verse and text by text exposition of Hebrew words and phrases along with attention paid to grammar and punctuation of the Hebrew Scriptures in translation as well as these same parameters affecting the Greek and English texts of these same Hebrew passages in the various Christian translations. What we need find if we can is continuity in the presentation of the same ideas expressed in context within the Hebrew Scriptures. We either have a faithful translation in our Greek translation of the Hebrew Scriptures or we don't and this of course affects the Latin and English translations that emanate from the Greek as well. Said another way: "We as Christians and followers of Jesus" either have the truth of created fiction" as the fruit of purposeful mistranslation and misquotation and adulteration of the Hebrew Scriptures by the Gentile Christian Church down through recorded history. Unlike before when the Gentile nations of the Dark Ages could neither read nor study the Hebrew and the Hebrew language became a "dead" language even to the Jewish people we today are fortunate to live in an age where the Hebrew language has been revived and the discoveries of the Dead Sea Scrolls confirm the accuracy and authenticity of the 9th and 10th century Masoretic texts. Before the discovery of the Biblical texts as Qumran in 1949 know today as the Dead Sea Scrolls these Hebrew Masoretic texts from the 9th and 10th century were discounted by the Christian world because they read different from the famous Greek translation from the 2nd century B.C.E. It was assumed by Christendom that these Masoretic texts were "deJesusized" and this was the standard answer as to why these Hebrew Scriptures from the 9th and 10th century read so differently than the Greek translation supposedly taken from them. But upon discovery of the Dead Sea Scrolls we find that the Essenes of Qumran had two Bibles: a Greek text and a Hebrew text and they do not read the same and are startlingly different in many "key" places.

Answer for yourself: Don't you find that quite odd that the Essenes of Qumran would have two very "conflicting" Bibles?

Well it is not my intention to deal with this issue at this time as I have on other websites to anyone's satisfaction. But what we find is that the Essenes of Qumran had their own theology and it contradicted and opposed much of the religious beliefs of the Hebrew Scriptures and one only need to begin an investigation as to what was really found at Qumran to see this for yourself.

As we begin serious study into Daniel chapter 9 and the Seventy Weeks of Daniel and it's Messianic implications

let us remember these two passages:

Deut: 4:2 Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.

Deut. 12:32 (13:1) All this word which I command you, that shall ye observe to do; thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

Our task is simple. We must discover upon study and examination what the true Biblical text of Daniel 9 was in the days of Jesus as well as it's interpretation by the normative Jews of Jesus day. Then we have to make sure that we as Christians and followers of Jesus have been taught the same things and if we find out that we have not we need find the answers as to "why not?".

It is to these issues we now turn.

HISTORY OF INTERPRETATION OF THE BOOK OF DANIEL: CHRISTIAN VS JEW

Needless to say the Book of Daniel is one of the more polemical and controversial Biblical books in the Tanakh (the Hebrew Bible). History is dotted with numerous examples detailing great differences in both the understanding and interpretation of the book between Jews and Christians. As if that is not enough Biblical scholars are at odds with each other as well, specifically concerning authorship and the dating of the work. In the following articles I will address in my opinion the most important of these areas of contention in the interpretation of the book of Daniel pertaining to chapter 9 and the Seventy Weeks.

The prophecy concerning the Seventy weeks of Daniel (Dan 9:24-27) is perhaps the most contested verses of the Bible as to interpretation. Rabbinic Judaism would purport the prophecy was already fulfilled based on the reading and the punctuation in the Hebrew Masoretic text, while Christian notables such as Adam Clarke in their interpretations of the Christian texts of Daniel 9 state the Christian interpretation is in keeping with the Septuagint (the Greek translation of the Hebrew Scriptures). Yet these Jewish and Christian interpretation of Daniel chapter 9 and the Seventy Weeks are completely opposite!

Answer for yourself: How can that be?

The Rabbinic Jews would then further assert that the Septuagint only consisted of the Pentateuch and that the other books such as Daniel were falsely translated and altered not only before but after the time of Christ Jesus. Of course, the Christians say "not so" and that all of the books of the Bible were translated at least fifty years prior to Christ Jesus' advent, that the Greek speaking Jews themselves used the Septuagint until AD 200, and the Masoretic text was falsified as to these passages. On and so forth the arguments go. And not only are the texts controverted between Christian and Rabbinic Jew, but the application of the Christian translations are so controverted between various camps of Christian that is a wonder today than anyone can find the the truth concerning Daniel chapter 9 and the Seventy Weeks.

It would do us well to understand that the prophecy of Daniel does include some specific date setting by God, Himself, and not to mull over it some would be perhaps a bit negligent. But our problems start right in the beginning as to which Bible we are to "trust;" the Jewish Bible or the various Christian translations of Daniel 9 which don't agree with it at all.

Christians are taught to believe according to their Christian and Greek translations of the Hebrew Masoretic texts that the exact time for the coming of the Messiah and the kingdom are given by Daniel and "fulfilled" by none other than Jesus. Of course the Jews and their scholars say that is nonsense because the Hebrew Masoretic text does not say that.

Answer for yourself: So what is the truth of the matter? Did Jesus fulfill Daniel's Seventy Weeks and is this proof that he is Israel's Messiah? And if so then how could the Jewish people and their Torah scholars miss this most important point in their own Hebrew Scriptures?

Christians cite many passages of the Hebrew Scriptures to attempt to prove that Jesus of Nazareth is the Messiah spoken of by the prophets. If you have been reading our articles up to now then you know that Bet Emet Ministries has dealt with the corruption of the Hebrew Bible in detail as we have shown repeatedly how the Hebrew Scriptures were corrupted, adulterated, and purposefully mistranslated and misquoted to teach things concerning the Messiah and later Jesus which were never in the minds of the original writers. In other words God's Word as it originally existed has been terribly altered for theological purposes down through history and we today are hard pressed to find the Bible Jesus; in fact it does not exist outside of Biblical Judaism.

DANIEL 9...AND LOOKING FOR THE END DAYS MESSIAH

One of the more frequently cited passages for proving Jesus is the Messiah is the ninth chapter of the Book of Daniel. Their assertion is that this chapter predicts the coming of the long expected Messiah before the destruction of the Second Temple, which occurred in the year 70 C.E. and since Jesus is believed by many to be "the" Messiah then he has to be the fulfillment of Daniel chapter 9. The main verses cited from Daniel 9 to support this assertion are verses 24-27.

Answer for yourself: Is such circular reasoning to be trusted and can examination of the Biblical texts as found in the Hebrew when contrasted with the Greek and later English translations shed any light upon this matter?

As I have been saying and teaching for years the grammar of a Biblical text in it's original language as well as the "CONTEXT" of a Biblical passage along with it's surrounding verses are extremely important for understanding the meaning of any Biblical text.

In order to gain a outlook on the context of Daniel 9 it would be helpful to read through the entire chapter.

But then the problems only begin for there are existing today not only the version in the Jewish Bible but multiple variations in the Christian Bible and the confusion only commences as to the original meaning of the passage. Often it is almost, notice I said almost, impossible to gain truth regarding the Biblical texts when so much variety abounds among successive translations with all the manipulation of the Biblical texts by men throughout history which have had various "theological motives. Daniel chapter 9 is not exception as you will quickly see.

[Now let us continue.](#)

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- Bet Emet Ministries
- Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.
- 902 Cardigan
- Garland, Texas 75040

- **Cell: 972-480-2791**



bennoah1@verizon.net



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

DANIEL'S 70 WEEKS AND JESUS? FULFILLED OR UNFULFILLED? #2

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

Now we begin a very important piece of text that is used by Christians to prove that Jesus is the Jewish Messiah. It achieves it's importance because the Christians say that these verses "specifically" mentions that "THE MESSIAH" is to come and die before the destruction of the Second Temple and for them they ask "Who else could that have been Jesus?". For Christianity as you can see this becomes a key text in their belief that Jesus is the Messiah. Of course Biblical Judaism has a completely different interpretation and understanding for these Hebrew Scriptures in Daniel chapter 9. As we study we will come to see clearly who has the right interpretation of these Hebrew Scriptures and who does not.

WEEKS AND WEEKS OF YEARS

To understand this prophecy correctly we need to become familiar with some Hebrew words and concepts. Daniel chapter 9 deals with some very important language that most Christians are not familiar with. Daniel uses a language unfamiliar to most Christians as we need only look at the verse and the Hebrew words within it to see this clearly.

25 Know therefore and discern, that from the going forth of the word to restore and to build Jerusalem unto one anointed, a prince, shall be seven weeks; and for threescore and two weeks, it shall be built again, with broad place and moat, but in troublous times.

The Hebrew word for "weeks" according to the Strong's Concordance:

7620 shabuwa` (shaw-boo'-ah); or shabua` (shaw-boo'-ah); also (feminine) shebu` ah (sheb-oo-aw'); properly, passive participle of 7650 as a denominative of 7651; literal, sevened, i.e. a week (specifically, of years): KJV--seven, week.

So we see that a "week" refers to "7" and as used by Daniel he is referring to 7 years to "one week." This terminology might be new to the reader but this is a literary technique used by Daniel to describe a "seven year" period of time. Thus we find Daniel using the terms "week" and "weeks." For us we think in 7 days periods but Daniel uses weeks of years (seven years/week) and not week of days.

- One week for Daniel is 7 years
- 7 weeks are 49 years
- Sixty two weeks are 434 years

- **Sixty nine years are 483 years**
- **Seventy weeks are 490 years**

So we now understand when Daniel mentions "one week" he is referring to 7 years and when Daniel mentions "7 weeks" he is referring to 49 years and when Daniel mention "sixty-two weeks" he is referring to 434 years and so forth.

Answer for yourself: Why would Daniel use such a bizarre language to describe 7 years, 49 years, 434 years, 483 years, and 490 years? Why not just say "seven" or "434" years?

Answer for yourself: Where does the Bible elsewhere describe concepts where the Bible describes years as weeks and not days? Where did Daniel get such a concept as he used in Daniel 9?

THE SPECIAL COMMANDMENT OF KEEPING AND OBSERVING THE SHEMITTAH

In Judaism we find a concept called the "Sabbatical Year" which is called in Hebrew "shemittah" which is the seventh year of rest for the land. The Bible proclaims every seventh year "a sabbath of the Lord" (Lev. 25:1-7, 18-22) during which the soil of the land of Israel must rest and lie fallow.

1 ¶ And the LORD spoke unto Moses in mount Sinai, saying: 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them: When ye come into the land which I give you, then shall the land keep a sabbath unto the LORD. 3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the produce thereof. 4 But in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of solemn rest for the land, a sabbath unto the LORD; thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard. 5 That which groweth of itself of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, and the grapes of thy undressed vine thou shalt not gather; it shall be a year of solemn rest for the land. 6 And the sabbath-produce of the land shall be for food for you: for thee, and for thy servant and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant and for the settler by thy side that sojourn with thee; 7 and for thy cattle, and for the beasts that are in thy land, shall all the increase thereof be for food. 8 ¶ And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years; and there shall be unto thee the days of seven sabbaths of years, even forty and nine years. 9 Then shalt thou make proclamation with the blast of the horn on the tenth day of the seventh month; in the day of atonement shall ye make proclamation with the horn throughout all your land. 10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and proclaim liberty throughout the land unto all the inhabitants thereof; it shall be a jubilee unto you; and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family. 11 A jubilee shall that fiftieth year be unto you; ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather the grapes in it of the undressed vines. 12 For it is a jubilee; it shall be holy unto you; ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field. 13 In this year of jubilee ye shall return every man unto his possession. 14 And if thou sell aught unto thy neighbour, or buy of thy neighbour's hand, ye shall not wrong one another. 15 According to the number of years after the jubilee thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, and according unto the number of years of the crops he shall sell unto thee. 16 According to the multitude of the years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of the years thou shalt diminish the price of it; for the number of crops doth he sell unto thee. 17 And ye shall not wrong one another; but thou shalt fear thy God; for I am the LORD your God. 18 Wherefore ye shall do My statutes, and keep Mine ordinances and do them; and ye shall dwell in the land in safety. 19 And the land shall yield her fruit, and ye shall eat until ye have enough, and dwell therein in safety. 20 And if ye shall say: 'What shall we eat the seventh year? behold, we may not sow,

nor gather in our increase'; 21 then I will command My blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth produce for the three years. 22 And ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat of the produce, the old store; until the ninth year, until her produce come in, ye shall eat the old store.

The farmer is forbidden to plant, sow or plow, but has to rely on the bounty of God to provide him with a threefold harvest in the sixth year to tide him over until the harvest of the eighth year becomes available (Lev. 25:22). The land was required of God to just lay there...you could not do anything to the land but let it rest and enjoy its sabbath. The harvest of the seventh year is to be regarded as the common property of all -- rich and poor, stranger and slave. When all had had their fill, the remainder was to be left for the domestic and wild animals (Lev. 25:4). All debts were canceled in that year, the creditor being admonished not to dun the debtor or harbor the unworthy thought of refraining from lending him money because the sabbatical year was pending (Deut. 15: 1-11). As explained by Rabbi A.I. Kook, like the Sabbath itself, the Sabbatical year represents a respite from mundane toil, from getting and spending with everything tainted with business, when both land and people can spiritually recuperate -- "a foretaste of a utopian world where inequalities are erased" (Shabbat ha-Aretz, p. 8).

We learn from the Torah that if Israel fails to live up to its obligations before God, punishments will be forthcoming. Throughout Leviticus 26 there is the admonition that the people would be punished "seven ways" for their sins (vs. 18, 21, 24, 28). The Jewish commentators saw this as being applied to this 70-year punishment, not only for the transgression of the law of shemittah, the Sabbatical Year, but for other sins that Israel had committed during the time of the First Temple. Among the other sins cited in the Talmud (Yoma 96) are idolatry, licentiousness and bloodshed.

The primary reason the First Temple was destroyed was due to Israel's failure to observe this commandment

But for our purposes the law of shemittah states that once every seven years the land must lie fallow and not be cultivated.

The Sabbatical year was originally part of a 50-year cycle (Lev. 25:8-17). The climax of this sevenfold seven cycle was the 50th or Jubilee year when all land was returned to its ancestral owners and Hebrew slaves who had insisted on remaining in service after the biblical six-year maximum, were released (Ex. 21:1-6). *The Bible ordained exile as the punishment for neglect of the Sabbatical year; indeed, the Babylonian Exile was described as extending the "threescore and ten years (70 years) until the land had paid back its Sabbaths" [one year of captivity for each cycle of 7 years that the land was not allowed to lie fallow in that 7th year] (II Chr. 36:21).*

21 to fulfil the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had been paid her sabbaths; for as long as she lay desolate she kept sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years [70 years in captivity to pay back one year for each 7 years the land was not allowed to rest and lay fallow...thus 70 years in captivity to pay back the 70 years the land did not rest during 490 years when Israel broke the commandment of shemittah]

The Jubilee years, however, lapsed with the return of the exiles from Babylonia and the rebuilding of the Temple, as it was regarded as binding only as long as the majority of the Jewish people were settled in Erets Israel and the tribal allocation of land was still in force. Nevertheless, the returning exiles solemnly undertook to "forgo the seventh year crop and the exaction of every debt" (Neh. 10:32). The Mishnah Shevitt reflects the attempts to institutionalize the observance of the Sabbatical year and apply it meticulously to the agriculture of the time. Alexander the Great and subsequent benevolent rulers are recorded as having waived the royal tax during that year. Hillel circumvented the problem of the reluctance to lend money as the Sabbatical year approached by instituting the prosbul. After the destruction of the Temple, rabbinic authorities waived the Sabbatical year observance when dire punishment awaited those who would refuse to pay the tax imposed by

hostile rulers during these years. It was only with modern Zionist agricultural settlement beginning in the late 19th century that the practical observance of the Sabbatical year once again became relevant. The religious Zionist Mizrachi movement committed itself to the fictional sale to a non-Jew during the Sabbatical year to allow cultivation to continue "so as not to endanger the whole Zionist enterprise." However, the heter was bitterly opposed by other rabbinical authorities, especially among the non-Zionists. In the State of Israel, the Ministry of Religious Affairs has been invested with the authority to execute the ritual sale of all state lands to non-Jews during these years. Modern agricultural techniques such as hydroponics, pre-sabbatical sowing, and multiple harvesting varieties of crops have been resorted to, in order to avoid violating the basic biblical prohibitions. Official planting ceremonies do not take place during the Sabbatical year (the last Sabbatical year was in 1986- 87). Harvesting and marketing operations of seventh-year produce is done in the name of the Israeli ecclesiastical court and the religious kibbutz movement allocates a percentage of its Sabbatical year produce to welfare causes in order to fulfill the spirit of the biblical ordinance.

DANIEL 9 IN A TYPICAL CHRISTIAN BIBLE

So we find the Jewish people went into captivity and the Hebrew Bible tell us the reason why the Jewish people went into captivity and exile is that they have abandoned and violated the law of 7 of shemittah therefore the Jewish people went into Babylon for 70 years. So Daniel uses the language of shemittah to express the punishment given Israel for their transgression of Lev. 25:1-22. In using this unique language Daniels tell us as found in a typical Christian Bible that a special period of time consisting of 490 years has been decreed for Israel and her people and upon the holy city of Jerusalem to make reconciliation for the iniquity of breaking shemittah for 490 years and this punishment will be the exile of the Jewish people for 70 years where the land will be allowed to lie fallow one year for each 7 that Israel broke shemittah. Seventy years of captivity where the land lies fallow will be a pay-back to the land for the years she was not allowed to lie fallow during 490 years of Israel's history. Coupled with this is the prophecy that at the end of 483 years of another length of time consisting of 490 years that begins with the going forth of some sort of "word" will be a Messiah who will come and die for others!

"Who else" Christians ask "could this one who was to die for others be but Jesus"? On the surface it looks somewhat convincing until you begin to do some serious study.

Answer for yourself: Does this prophecy refer to Jesus and is Jesus the fulfillment of Daniel 9?

WHAT IS TO BE ACCOMPLISHED WITHIN THIS 490 YEARS/7 WEEKS?

This is the most amazing thing if you stop and think about it but Daniels' prophecy states that within this time frame of 490 years several things are to be accomplished:

- to finish the transgression,
- and to make an end of sin,
- and to forgive iniquity,
- and to bring in everlasting righteousness,
- and to seal vision and prophets,
- and to anoint the most holy place.

Since we now understand Israel's failure to observe and keep "shemittah" then the context of Daniel 9 becomes relatively easy to comprehend. The failure to observe "shemittah" would end upon Israel's captivity and exile and then the sin and transgression of failing to allow the land to lay fallow would cease upon Israel's captivity and removal from the land. Israel's captivity will bring to end this sin and the punishment for this sin along with Israel's repentance will bring forgiveness for this sin. Once Israel as God's Holy Nation and Royal Priesthood had atoned for her sins in this regard through the 70 years that she would spend in captivity then

the Messianic Kingdom could begin and God could bring to mankind and the world everlasting righteousness and in so doing God would as well "fulfill" all the prophecies and visions given to Israel and God would once again return to the planet in form of the Shekinah as He had previously resided and in so doing He would anoint the Third Temple. Understand in closing that the Rabbi and the Jewish interpreters of the Hebrew Bible stress that "to seal the vision and the prophets" means that all the Biblical prophecies would be fulfilled. At least that was the plan but as you know it did not happen. We need to find out why and we have on other websites detailed the reasons behind the failure of the Messianic prophecies to be fulfilled. But that is another study and space does not allow for dealing with that in this article.

Well we now know "why" Israel went into captivity in Babylon and why it was seventy years. We also know now why Daniel chose such strange concepts to reveal his revelation as he was somewhat ironic in choosing the concept of shemittah which has been transgressed by Israel to express the punishment for such transgression (weeks of years and not weeks of days). As we move to the next article we will begin to examine the texts in various Christian Bibles as well as the Hebrew Masoretic text and look to see if our Christian Bibles are faithful to the Hebrew Scriptures in translating Daniel 9. **Remember if our translations are incorrect or purposefully forged then our understanding is wrong as well as our religious belief systems. Such error leads us unknowingly into idolatry and blasphemy because of the replacement religious doctrines taught in place of the truth as found in the Hebrew Scriptures when rightly translated.**

[Let us continue in the 3rd article in this series.](#)

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- Bet Emet Ministries
- Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.
- 902 Cardigan
- Garland, Texas 75040
- Cell: 972-480-2791



bennoah1@verizon.net



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

DANIEL'S 70 WEEKS AND JESUS? FULFILLED OR UNFULFILLED? #3

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

It is assumed that you have read the first two articles in this series before you begin reading this third article as the background information previously presented is mandatory to your continued proper understanding of the texts to which we now turn our attention.

EXAMINING THE 20TH CENTURY KING JAMES BIBLE

Let us look at the text under consideration as found in the 20th century King James Bible: Daniel 9:25-27

Dan 9:25-27 25 Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto *the Messiah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks [69 weeks or 483 years]*: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times. 26 *And after threescore and two weeks [62 weeks or 434 years]* shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. 27 And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate. (KJV)

So we see that after 483 years after a command to build Jerusalem and the Temple the Messiah will be cut off or killed.

What we just read is one of the most exotic reconstructions of the Jewish Scriptures that exist today in our Christian Bibles. Yet millions read this text and have not one clue of the purposeful corruption of the Hebrew Scriptures that they just read.

We need to focus our attention first on the reference to "Messiah" as found in verse 25 and as found in verse 26. I will present only verse 25 as we can learn what we need to from the first presentation of the word "Messiah."

"... unto the Messiah the Prince ..." (v.25) The Hebrew word mashiach means "anointed."

We need to look at this word "mashiach" as translated from the Hebrew:

First we will look at the Strong's Concordance:

4899 mashiach (maw-shee'-akh); from 4886; anointed; usually a consecrated person (as a king, priest, or saint); specifically, the Messiah: KJV-- anointed, Messiah.

Next let us look at Thayer's Greek Lexicon:

4899 mashiach- the anointed, the anointed one

- a) used of the Messiah, Messianic prince
- b) used of the king of Israel
- c) used of the high priest of Israel
- d) used of Cyrus
- e) used of the patriarchs as anointed kings

Answer for yourself: When reading the Bible done by Jewish translators do you know how many times does the word "Messiah" [capitalized mashiach] appears in the Jewish Bible? ZERO

Answer for yourself: When reading the Bible done by Christian translators do you know how many times does the word "Messiah" [capitalized mashiach] appears in the Christian Bible? TWICE....IN DANIEL 9:25 AND 9:26 ONLY!

The word "Messiah" is really a Latin word. Christos is a Greek word for "Messiah." The Hebrew word is "mashiach" and it is always uncapitalized.

Answer for yourself: How many times do we find the Hebrew word "mashiach" used in the Hebrew Scriptures? You only need to get out your Strong's Concordance and look up the word and the Strong's number [4899] and count the times. We find the Hebrew word "mashiach" used a total of 39 times in the Hebrew Scriptures.

In the above definition we find the word "mashiach" is used for the kings of Israel, the high priests of Israel, and of course the hoped for "messiah" of Israel. But notice also something rather strange. We find a Persian King named Cyrus that is responsible for allowing the Jewish people to return to their land following their victory over Babylon where the Jewish people had been exiled as punishment for failing to observe "shemittah" and letting the land lay fallow for 490 years.

Of the 39 times mashiach is used in the Hebrew Scriptures, the KJV translates it correctly as "anointed" 37 times correctly and does not capitalize it. In each of these 37 instances these same KJV translators translate this Hebrew word correctly as "anointed." Let us look at some of the examples.

- *Exodus 29:2 2 And unleavened bread, and cakes unleavened tempered with oil, and wafers unleavened anointed with oil: of wheaten flour shalt thou make them. (KJV)*
- *Exodus 29:29 29 And the holy garments of Aaron shall be his sons' after him, to be anointed therein, and to be consecrated in them. (KJV)*
- *Isaiah 61:1 1 The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound; (KJV)*

In the references given above the word used for "anointed" is the same Strong's number [4886] that we find in Daniel 9 used twice. The KJV translators demonstrate that they know how to correctly translate the word "mashiach" and do so correctly 37 times in the KJV but as stated above they deviate from accepted laws of hermeneutics and interpretation twice in Daniel 9 by forcing a capitalization of the word only in these two instances!

Answer for yourself: Why?

Let us remember that the Hebrew Scriptures do not capitalize words but yet we find the Hebrew word "mashiach" translated as "Messiah" [CAPITALIZED] in the Christian translation of Daniel in verses 25 and 26 and strangely we find it capitalized only twice in the whole of the KJV and we find that it is here in these verses in Daniel but these same translators choose not to capitalize it in the other 37 uses.

Answer for yourself: Don't you think it rather strange that the uncapitalized words in the Hebrew Scriptures are capitalized in these "key" places in Daniel dealing with the Messianic age but the same translators did not choose to capitalize the same word in 37 other places?

Answer for yourself: Could we be deceived into falling into a certain theological agenda of the translators of the KJV and read into these verses certain concepts concerning "mashiach" that Daniel never intended?

We sure are because of this forced capitalization of uncapitalized words in the Hebrew manuscripts and we are led due to the theological agenda of the Christian Scriptures and the Gentile Church into reading the concept of the ultimate "Messiah" into these verses when this was never the intention of Daniel. Daniel made no distinction whatsoever in singling out the "anointed one" of which he wrote concerning in his letter. For Daniel this "anointed one" was no different from other "anointed ones." Daniel took no special pains as found in the Hebrew manuscripts to say "Look now...this is the long awaited Messiah of which we have yearned." Not only that, but because of the Christology surrounding Jesus who was made God at the Council of Nicea in 325 C.E. then we are brainwashed into connecting the capitalized "Messiah" with the prior teachings we have heard most of our lives that Jesus is God and that Jesus is "the" Messiah. So instead of exegesis where we draw out of the Biblical texts what it says we are led by the KJV translators to read into the passage concepts that simply don't exist in the passage in the original Hebrew. texts. We end up with false religious beliefs about Daniel's Seventy Weeks let alone about the true Messiah of Israel and Jesus as well.

If we went back into Temple times and walked the streets of Jerusalem and approached a Jewish man or woman as asked: "Where is the "mashiach" they would ask us in return "Which 'mashiach' are you talking about?" The word "mashaich" only meant "anointed" ones and as shown above could have meant a reference to a Jewish King, a Sadducee Priest, or even a Gentile King like King Cyrus. We even find that the whole of Israel is called the "anointed" of God as seen in Hab. 3:13

13 Thou art come forth for the deliverance of Thy people, for the deliverance of Thine anointed; Thou wouldest the head out of the house of the wicked, uncovering the foundation even unto the neck. Selah.

As we are so distant from the language of Scripture living in America today that we honestly don't have a chance of interpreting our Christian Scriptures properly when only read in the English.

The word "mashaich" is NEVER used in the Hebrew Bible about who you and me refer to as the "Messiah" who is to come at the end of days!

The very first time we find the word "mashaich" used for the person that we expect to come at the end of days is the first century B.C.E.! The 54 translators of the KJV Bible knew that the concepts surrounding the Jewish Messiah were much different in their day than in the first century and they took full advantage of this by choosing to capitalize "mashaich" and introduce concepts and meanings into Daniel 9 that Daniel never intended. Understand when our Christian Bibles were translated by the KJV translators, theology had been evolving concerning Jesus and the Jewish "Messiah" and these concepts were easily introduced into the KJV translation of Daniel 9 by the capitalization of "mashaich" when, as shown above, the Hebrew Scriptures never translated word let "mashaich" with a capital "M". These KJV translators knew the word "Messiah" meant more in their day than before; that the word in their day referred to the one coming from the House of David that would usher in a utopian society and bring peace to the whole world. Yet, this was not the intended

meaning given these verses by its original writer nor the hearers of these verses when they were first penned.

So we find that in reading Daniel 9 in our Christian Bibles is that we are led to believe that we are speaking of the anointed one who is to come at the end of days and usher in the Messianic Kingdom when the original ideas of Daniel 9 as taken from the Hebrew words does not carry that idea whatsoever. We as Christians are led to believe we are reading about an eschatological anointed one who is to come as God's Messianic representative and die when this idea is totally foreign to the Hebrew Scriptures and the Bible Jesus used. We have to wait for the forged Christian Bibles to get this idea and having inherited such corrupted translations then we rehearse error over and over again our whole lives.

Answer for yourself: Who is responsible for corrupting our Bibles? Why hasn't our Christian Pastors and teachers found this out in their study of God's Word? Do they even study to any depth at all, or just rehears inherited religious traditions without ever verifying them as to their trustworthiness? Do our pastors and teaches every study the words of the Bible in their original languages? If they are not qualified in Biblical languages and cannot deal with the Biblical texts in their original languages, then should they be teaching anyone anything about the Bible?

In closing I have a few more things to bring to your attention. The Hebrew word "mashaich" does not mean "THE" Messiah. The word "ha mashaich" means "the mashaich" or "the messiah." But there is no "ha" in the texts in the original Hebrew which is equivalent to in English to the definite article, meaning separate or unique. Yet in the KJV in verse 25 of Daniel 9 we see "the Messiah" with a capital "M"; neither does the original Hebrew verse contain the definite article "the" nor does it contain the Hebrew word "mashaich" with a capital "M".

Answer for yourself: Do you understand what is being done with the minds and Souls of the readers by the translators of the KJV? They are being lied to about Gods' Word by the very ones we trusted to tell and teach us the truth about God's Word! We have been deceived!

Because Christians cannot read Hebrew or are familiar with Jewish works expounding these Hebrew nuances in the texts we are totally ignorant to what is going on behind the words of our Bibles. We grow up buying KJV Bibles and are brainwashed to think since childhood that the KJV is the "only" Bible from God. The debates about the primacy of the KJV rage today. We are told since childhood that our Christian Bibles are inspired, infallible, and inerrant but when one gets serious about Bible study we find such problems as these and the countless others dealt with on this and other websites by Bet Emet Ministries.

You and I are guilty of only one thing. We want the truth but don't have it. And with the reinforcement of antisemitic religious beliefs over and over in our Gentile Churches, we are taught by bogus documents written after 180 C.E. that the Jewish people and their rabbi scholars are supposedly blinded to the Word of God. Are they now, or it is us who are blinded to the truth because we read corrupted and forged Scriptures in our Bible?

Rom 11:7 7 What then? Israel hath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but the election hath obtained it, and the rest were blinded (KJV)

Answer for yourself: Are you aware that Romans 9-11 was not in the first collection of Romans in 150 C.E. but only surfaced after 180 C.E. in reaction to Marcion's first New Testament? Documents like this that label the Jewish nation and scholars as "blinded" have achieved it's intended purpose. The Jewish people and their scholars and their Bible are not sought out by Gentiles who desire to know the truth about God. It never dawns upon us to read the Stone Edition Tanakh when we want to read the Hebrew Old Testament. It never dawns upon us to compare the Hebrew Messianic prophecies with those that exist in the Greek Old Testament or with the English translations of them in order to prove to ourselves if they read the same or are different. If different, have you ever asked yourself why?

Answer for yourself: What can you learn about God or should you even try from supposedly "blinded" Jews? I

maintain that it is almost a waste of time to read our Bibles if we don't take enough interest and concern to verify if our Bibles have been translated correctly regarding Messianic Scriptures like Daniel 9 as well as other key Christological Scriptures in our Bible. If we assume we have faithfully translated Messianic Scriptures when we don't, then we will live and die, only finding out after our deaths that we didn't possess accurate Messianic Scriptures in the Christian Bible. No longer will we be able to say that the Jewish people were "blinded" for not accepting this dying "Messiah" of Daniel 9 which just so happens to not be in the text at all. It will be us before God who will have to confess our willful blindness of His truth for our Souls.

Answer for yourself: Could it be that it is we Christians who are "blinded" by the antisemitic KJV translators who purposefully manipulated & corrupted the Biblical Hebrew texts to suit their pagan religious agendas which are grounded in dying solar Godmen that all said "eat my body" and "drink my blood?"

Answer for yourself: Has this dying solar Godman from Sun worship been written into Daniel chapter 9 in the Gentile's Christian Bibles through the purposeful mistranslation of the Hebrew word "mashaich" and it's forced capitalization and through the insertion of the definite article "the" before it?

Answer for yourself: Do you see the irony and the seriousness of this? I hope so.

[Let us continue in the 4th article in this series.](#)

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- Bet Emet Ministries
- Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.
- 902 Cardigan
- Garland, Texas 75040
- Cell: 972-480-2791



bennoah1@verizon.net



20% off
COUPON CODE: **NF20**

on all **Hosting Plans.**
APPLICABLE ON NEW SIGN-UPS AND UPGRADES



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

DANIEL'S 70 WEEKS AND JESUS? FULFILLED OR UNFULFILLED? #4

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

Now we must move on in our study as the problems involved in Daniel 9 are by no means over. We must not deal with the grammar and punctuation of Daniel chapter 9 as found in the Hebrew Scriptures as compared with our Christian Bibles.

COMPRESSION OF TIME

Let us look at Daniel 9:25-27 as found in the KJV and let us notice how time is measured by the KJV translators.

Dan 9:25-27 25 Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto *the Messiah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks [69 weeks or 483 years]*: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times. 26 *And after threescore and two weeks [62 weeks or 434 years]* shall *Messiah* be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. 27 And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate. (KJV)

Answer for yourself: Don't you think it is a little odd to say the number "69" as 7 + 60 and 2?

Nobody talks like that. What the KJV translators did was compress two different time periods into one and they accomplished this by using a "COMMA" between "seven weeks" and "threescore and two weeks." Instead of the "seven weeks [49 years]" being set apart from the "threescore and two weeks [483 years]" as found in the Hebrew Bible and Hebrew manuscripts, the KJV translators added these two time periods together as if Daniel was prophesying about one long time period before the unveiling of "the Messiah" instead of two time periods, each of which has their different messiah and "anointed one. Asher Norman stated once again in his Twenty-Six Reasons Why Jew Don't Believe In Jesus: "A crucial semi-colon was removed in the Christian version (the equivalent in Hebrew called an esnachta which separates two different time periods) between "seven weeks" and "sixty-two weeks," creating the false impression that only one time period of sixty-nine weeks (seven weeks plus sixty-two weeks) is described instead of two time periods of seven weeks and sixty-two weeks of years. In other words, Christian missionaries contend that Daniel wrote the number sixty-nine as seven plus sixty-two instead of simply saying sixty-nine. This is a forced reading and the falsity of this claim is underscored by the

next verse in Daniel, which again refers to sixty-two weeks, not the so-called "total" of sixty-nine weeks. The text says, 'And after the sixty-two weeks'...The second sixty-two week period actually refers to a second time period." Surprising but true, the original 1611 edition of the King James Bible and subsequent edition of this KJV until 1888, all contained a semi-colon between these two time periods. Now the KJV does not in order to falsify the belief that Daniel chapter 9 and the 70 Weeks of Daniel prophecy applied to Jesus.

Not to be missed is the fact the the Book of Ezra follows the Book of Daniel in the Jewish Tanakh. Here, in the Book of Ezra, we find that Ezra makes it abundantly clear in Ezra 1:1-3, that the first anointed (messiah) in the Book of Daniel prophecy of the Seventy Weeks of Years was the Persian King Cyrus: "Now in the first year of Cyrus King of Persia, that the word (devar, the same word used in Daniel 9:25) of the Lord by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled...and He has commanded me to build Him a house in Jerusalem (the Temple) which is in Judah." These verses clearly prove that Cyrus fulfilled the first part of Daniel's Seventy Weeks prophecy and not Jesus. This first part of Daniel's prophecy of 70 weeks lies to the left of the semi-colon, or the esnachta as it is called in Hebrew.

Even the prophet Isaiah declares Cyrus as the first messiah who ordered that the Temple be rebuilt in fulfillment of Daniel's prophecy in Isaiah 44:28-45:1: "That saith of Cyrus, He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure: even saying to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid...45 1 Thus saith the LORD to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut;..."

Once again, the writer of the Book of Chronicles 36: 22-23 states again that Cyrus, King of Persia, is the first messiah of Daniel, chapter 9, and the partial fulfillment of Daniel's Seventy Weeks: "Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the LORD spoken by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying, 23 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD God of heaven given me; and he hath charged me to build him an house in Jerusalem, which is in Judah. Who is there among you of all his people? The LORD his God be with him, and let him go up."

In order to make sure the readers of the Bible do not realize that Cyrus is the Lord's "anointed" (Messiah) and not Jesus who is the fulfillment of Daniel's 70 Weeks, they cleverly when putting the Bible's books together, moves the Book of Ezra out of its proper sequence as given by the Jews in their Jewish Bible, the Tanakh, and now it no longer follows the Book of Daniel. Basically, the translators of the Christian Bible hid the fact that Cyrus was the long awaited Jewish Messiah and did so by placing the Book of Ezra immediately following 2 Chronicles. If the books had been left in their original and proper sequence, where Ezra followed Daniel, it would have been too easy to continue to read and find the Messiah mentioned right after the prophecy of the Messiah's coming. The first thing mentioned in the Book of Ezra is the account of the first coming of the Messiah, the Lord's anointed, Cyrus, the King of Persia who frees the Jewish people and helps them restore and rebuild their Temple to their God.

You by now know from the previous article that through the artificial capitalization of "mashaich" and the insertion of the definite article "the" before the Hebrew word ""mashaich" the KJV translators tried to make the passage in Daniel chapter 9 and the prophecy of the Seventy Weeks refer to the eschatological last days "Messiah" who was to come and bring peace to the world. But we saw that the Hebrew Scriptures contained no such idea and that the "anointed one" was not understood by Daniel to be this end time figure. But let us assume for the sake of argument that this "anointed one" is to be "the Messiah." That being the case for our further discussion then we now see more clearly the rationale for the failure of the KJV translators to separate the "seven weeks [49 years]" from the "sixty two weeks [434 years]." The KJV translators had a problem on their hands in trying to make this prophecy of the Seventy Weeks come to fruition in the days of Jesus and in order to "stretch" the time period of Daniel 9 to the days of Jesus they resorted to creative dating of the beginning of the prophecy as well as creative punctuation of the texts. For this reason they would not acknowledge that the "seven weeks [49 years]" was separated in time from the "sixty two weeks [434 years]" as found in the Hebrew manuscripts.

Answer for yourself: What was the KJV translators trying to make sure that the reader of Daniel 9 does not see? By such manipulation of the texts and the failure to recognize a separation in time between the first 49 years and the second 434 years the KJV translators were not only trying to make the reader not see that these time periods were separated but that each of them has their own "anointed one" or "messiah." In other words Daniel 9 in the Hebrew Scriptures refers to two different "messiahs" or "anointed ones." Of course this is very problematic if you are looking to Jesus to be the "one" Messiah or at least the end days anointed one which is supposed to come. Daniel was referring to the unveiling of two different "anointed ones" at two different times.

Answer for yourself: Does Daniel describe these two different "anointed ones" differently? He sure does.

The first "anointed one" which is to come after the first week [49 years] is called a "prince."

The Strong's Number is:

5057 nagiyd (naw-gheed'); or nagid (naw-gheed'); from 5046; a commander (as occupying the front), civil, military or religious; generally (abstractly, plural), honorable themes: KJV-- captain, chief, excellent thing, (chief) governor, leader, noble, prince, (chief) ruler.

It is evident that this "first" anointed one that is to appear after 49 years is royalty. He is a captain, a special leader, or governor or leaders. He is royalty and operates in some sort of civil government. This surely does not meet the description of Jesus in the New Testament. When Daniel mentions the second "anointed one" then there is no reference to this royalty. This leads us to believe when coupled with the artificial punctuation and separation of the two periods of time to come to the conclusion that Daniel is definitely speaking of two different "anointed ones" and not one.

Answer for yourself: Why is reference made in Daniel 9:24-27 to "mashaich" or "Messiah" twice? This is so simple as you are beginning to see when you learn these things. Daniel was speaking of "two" different "anointed ones" or "messiahs."

This again is a problem for Jesus. If this prophecy according to Christian exegesis is speaking of Jesus then there is only one "anointed" one but Daniel is speaking of two. This makes it less likely that Daniel could have any reference in this prophecy concerning Jesus. Daniel is saying that the "first" anointed one comes after 7 weeks [49 years] and the "second" anointed one comes after 62 more weeks [434 years]. Daniel again teaches us that the "first" anointed one is royalty and the "second" anointed one is not.

WHAT DOES THE HEBREW SCRIPTURES DO WITH THE TIME PERIODS IN DANIEL CHAPTER 9?

We need to now examine the classical Jewish translation of these verses and notice any similarities and diversities and when we encounter differences in the Hebrew text from its supposed faithful translations we need to stop and examine them and try to ascertain the reasons why the concepts in the Hebrew Scriptures were not translated correctly in the later Greek and English translation. Now the text:

25 Know therefore and discern, that from the going forth of the **word** to restore and to build Jerusalem unto one anointed, a prince, **shall be seven weeks; and for threescore and two weeks,** it shall be built again, with broad place and moat, but in troublous times. 26 **And after "the" threescore and two weeks** shall an anointed one be cut off, and be no more; and the people of a prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; but his end shall be with a flood; and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. 27 And he shall make a firm covenant with many for one week; and for half of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the offering to cease; and upon the wing of

detestable things shall be that which causeth appalment; and that until the extermination wholly determined be poured out upon that which causeth appalment.'

The authors of the KJV chose to disregard a definite article here. It should be "and after *the* threescore and two weeks."

Answer for yourself: Why did the KJV have to do this?

If they left the definite article in, then it would direct attention to the fact that the 7 weeks and the 62 weeks should be regarded separately.

There are many things to observe in the above Hebrew rendering of the verse. Notice first of all that between "shall be seven weeks" and "and for threescore and two weeks" we find a SEMICOLON AND NOT A COMMAS as we do in many English translations. This is done because the writer of the Hebrew Scriptures is denoting a change in time periods in the Hebrew; instead of one long time period of 69 weeks (483 years) he is saying that this civil ruler or King will come after 7 weeks from the going forth of the "WORD" to restore and build Jerusalem and then another time period begins consisting of 62 weeks then another anointed one will be cut off.

Answer for yourself: Is there proof that this Hebrew interpretation is correct? Yes.

First of all direct your attention to the next verse.

What does it say: "After sixty-nine" weeks or "sixty-two" weeks? It says "and after threescore and two weeks" or sixty-two weeks and NOT sixty-nine weeks which tells us again that Daniel had already envisioned at this time that the first week or seven years had already elapsed therefore in the continual counting then we have only sixty-two weeks and the final week or 7 years remaining. The sixty-two weeks and seven weeks are not to be put together as one consecutive period of time but rather two different periods of time.

But as if that is not enough we also have what is called an **esnachta** in this verse when read in the Hebrew. In order to understand the function of this esnachta we need look at the KJV for one second more:

"... shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks:" (v.25) Notice first of all that separating "seven weeks" & "and threescore and two weeks" is a **"COMMA"** in the KJV and most Christian translations of this verse. The use of a **"COMMA"** in this instance means that the periods of time run consecutively and are not broken. In the Hebrew Masoretic text however, there is a small diacritical mark called an **esnachta** which separates these two phrases. In order to understand this in your reading of the passage then you have to be able to read Hebrew which few Christians and Christian commentators are capable of it seems or at least know that this exists in the Hebrew manuscripts. An esnachta (a mark appearing as an inverted "u" beneath the next to last consonant of a word) is roughly **equivalent to a semicolon** and **signals that a phrase ends at this point and that the next word is the beginning of a new thought.**

NOTICE again that in the KJV the use of this semicolon is absent and the writer fails to separate these time periods by using a comma but the Hebrew translation and the Hebrew writers does not fail to use this diacritical mark to denote a change in time periods.

The presence of this **esnachta** in Hebrew teaches us that the Hebrew manuscripts, unlike like the Greek or Christian translations, definitely points to a **BREAK IN TIME AND EVENTS BETWEEN THE FIRST "SEVEN" WEEKS AND THE FOLLOWING "SIXTY TWO WEEKS."** In this verse the **esnachta is found in the first occurrence of the word "weeks."** **In light of the reference in verse 26 to the sixty-two weeks as a separate unit of time with a completely different and separate "anointed one", then we should understand the separation of the phrases as indicated by the esnachta and this means that we are**

dealing with two different time periods of times and two different "anointed leaders" and not "one." We have in the Hebrew "two" anointed ones and not "one." Said another way we have "two messiahs" and not one.

What you just saw is what few Christians writers or preachers know or seem to acknowledge if they do; namely, that the Christian translations of Daniel chapter 9 have been again forged on purpose to bring meanings totally foreign to the intent of Daniel. But Christianity is doing better it seems today for among the fifteen translations which take this into account and correctly punctuate the verse are the Revised Standard Version (RSV), New English Bible, Anchor Bible, the New RSV, and the Expositor's Bible.

The KJV translates Daniel 9:27 as "And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week, and in the midst of the week he shall cause the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate...." The structure of verse 27 is almost exactly the same as in verse 25. Therefore, if the authors of the KJV were consistent, they would have translated verse 27 as they translated verse 25 as "And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week and a half week..." And that could be a correct translation if there was no punctuation there. But there is an *atnah*, a literary device that separating verse, for example that separates the "week" and the "half week."

Answer for yourself: Why did the authors of the KJV ignore the *atnah* in verse 25 but didn't ignore the *atnah* in verse 27?

Today's KJV ignores the fact that in the Hebrew there is a "*atnah*" or an "*esnachta*" that separates the 7 and 62 weeks, but the original KJV did not

Answer for yourself: What about the translation in the original KJV of 1611?

It is interesting to note that the original translation of the KJV (1611) separates the "seven weeks" from the "threescore and two weeks" correctly; sadly however it still capitalizes "*mashiach*" when the Hebrew does not but "one out of two" is not bad. The original KJV written in 1611 reads as follows "...shall be seven weeks; and threescore and two weeks, the street shall be built again..." And the 1885 revised KJV reads as follows "...shall be seven weeks: and threescore and two weeks, it shall be built again..."

Here are a list of more Christian translations that correctly separate the 7 and 62 weeks: New English Bible, Revised English Bible, Revised Standard Version, New Revised Standard Version, The Bible: An American Translation, The Modern Reader's Bible, The Bible: A New Translation, The Anchor Bible, , New American Bible, The Expositor's Bible, The Good News Bible: Today's English Version, A New Commentary on Holy Scriptures, The International Critical Commentary, The Abington Bible Commentary.

Answer for yourself: So what exactly is the Hebrew texts telling us that most Christian Bibles fail to translate properly?

What we find in the Hebrew Scriptures that Jesus read is that there are TWO DIFFERENT PERIODS OF TIME IN WHICH REFERENCES IS MADE TO TWO DIFFERENT "ANOINTED ONES" THAT WERE TO COME AND NOT ONE!

In fact, there is an *esnachta* in verse 27 as well. In this instance the KJV does take it into account and correctly separates the one week from the half-week in that verse. Let us look at the verse from the KJV:

Dan 9:27 27 And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: [COLON] and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate. (KJV)

Answer for yourself: Did you notice how the KJV translators in verse 27 interprets the *esnachta* correctly by

it's use of a "COLON" after "for one week" thereby meaning a "separation" of time and events?

Answer for yourself: Do you find it strange that the KJV translators included the esnachta in verse 27 but chose not to in verse 25 yet there was one there as well? Was this done on purpose? Did they just not see?

Answer for yourself: Do you think that "theological agendas" were at play in the KJV translators failing to acknowledge this break in time in verse 25 and the esnachta which if they had they would have had to admit that the prophecy of the 70 weeks in Daniel chapter 9 vs. 24-27 referred to two "messiah" and that the time did not run consecutively?

Answer for yourself: Have all Christian translations of these Hebrew Scriptures omitted referencing this "esnachta." No, in fact the KJV 1611 version did not fail to notice it but included it. Let us see these verses from the KJV 1611:

Dan 9:25-26 25 Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince, shall be seven weeks; and threescore and two weeks, the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.

Answer for yourself: Did you notice that the 1611 KJV translated the Hebrew correctly for following the "seven weeks" we find a "semicolon" and not a "comma" as we would later?

"mashaich" But did you catch the mistake that the 1611 KJV translators did make?

They capitalized "Messiah" when the Hebrew texts never did! Let us remember what was said before:

"... unto the Messiah the Prince ..." (v.25) The Hebrew word **mashiach** means "anointed." Of the 39 times *mashiach* is used in the Hebrew Scriptures, the KJV translates it "anointed" 37 times. Let us remember that the Hebrew Scriptures do not capitalize words but yet we find the Hebrew word "mashiach" translated as "Messiah" **[CAPITALIZED]** in the Christian translation of Daniel and strangely we find it only twice in the whole of the KJV and we find that it is here in these verses in Daniel.

As noted the KJV versions of the Bible we Christians and followers of Jesus carry today does not read like the 1611 KJV.

Answer for yourself: Who tampered with and changed the 1611 KJV? Who changed it and why? Could it have been a "theological agenda" at work trying to pass off Jesus as the fulfillment of these passages when as I am showing you that was never the intention of the original writers. The later editors of the KJV altered it to compress these two different time periods together to stretch the time period to the days of Jesus. By compressing the seven week period with the sixty-two week period into one period of sixty-nine weeks by failing to take into account this Hebrew esnachta these later KJV translators make sure that when you are reading Daniel 9:26-26 that you don't see:

- **An anointed ruler come after 49 years (1 week)**
- **Another anointed one who is cut off following 434 years (sixty-two) weeks**

In failing to interpret the Hebrew correctly they fail to render accurately Gabriel's message to Daniel that there are two anointed ones spoken of in Daniel 9:25-26.

Answer for yourself: When did this revision of the KJV occur?

Well it is hard to state for sure but if you consult the 1885 revision of the KJV 1611 Bible you will find that this version is even more correct to the Hebrew than the original 1611 version. This 1885 revision has a "colon" following "seven weeks" and unlike the 1611 that artificially capitalized "mashaich" as "Messiah" this 1885 revision translates "mashaich" correctly as "anointed one" without such artificial capitalizations. **So we see**

that this revision and corruption of the KJV was done following 1885 A.D.

Answer for yourself: Could this continued tampering with the KJV and forced capitalization be for a "theological agenda"? You bet!

In this verse the word **mashiach** does not carry with it a prefix for the definite article **["THE"]**; therefore, the correct translation should read, **"an anointed one, a prince."** This same error occurs in verse 26.

Additionally, since there are no capital letters in the Hebrew alphabet we can conclude that this may have been an attempt by the translator to impose an interpretation which is not supported by the text.

What you just saw is what few Christians writers or preachers know or seem to acknowledge if they do; namely, that the Christian translations of Daniel chapter 9 have been again forged on purpose to bring meanings totally foreign to the intent of Daniel. But Christianity is doing better it seems today for not all of our Christian Bibles today translate this verse incorrectly when compared with the Hebrew.

Answer for yourself: So what exactly is the Hebrew texts telling us that most Christian Bibles fail to translate properly?

What we find in the Hebrew Scriptures that Jesus read in his day is that there are TWO DIFFERENT PERIODS OF TIME IN WHICH REFERENCES IS MADE TO TWO DIFFERENT "ANOINTED ONES" THAT WERE TO COME AND NOT ONE!

In fact, there is an **esnachta** in verse 27 as well. In this instance the KJV does take it into account and correctly separates the one week from the half-week in that verse. Let us look at the verse from the KJV:

Dan 9:27 27 And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: [COLON] and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate. (KJV)

Answer for yourself: Did you notice how the KJV translators in verse 27 interprets the **esnachta** correctly by it's use of a "COLON" after "for one week" thereby meaning a "separation" of time and events?

Answer for yourself: Do you find it strange that the KJV translators included the **esnachta** in verse 27 but chose not to in verse 25 yet there was one there as well? Was this done on purpose? Did they just not see?

Answer for yourself: Do you think that "theological agendas" were at play in the KJV translators failing to acknowledge this break in time in verse 25 and the **esnachta** which if they had they would have had to admit that the prophecy of the 70 weeks in Daniel chapter 9 vs. 24-27 referred to two "messiah" and that the time did not run consecutively?

Answer for yourself: How would they have been able to stretch the prophecy to the days of Jesus if they had acknowledged this correctly?

"... shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself ..." (v.26) Once again, the verse should not read "Messiah," but "an anointed one" as we have discussed the absence of capital letters in the Hebrew texts above. Additionally, the Hebrew phrase translated here as **"not for himself" should read, "and there will be nothing to him" or "he will have nothing."** Even the conservative Christian scholar, Dr. John Walvoord, states that the phrase "is probably best translated 'There is nothing for him'" (Walvoord, John. **Daniel**, p. 230) The significance of this will be discussed further on.

THIS SECOND ANOINTED ONE IS TO BE "CUT OFF"

There is also the issue concerning the Hebrew word **karet**, which means **"to cut off."**

Answer for yourself: Christians claim this refers to the execution of Jesus; but does it?

There are two instances in the Hebrew scriptures when this word refers to a righteous person (see 1 Kings 18:3,4; Jer. 44:7). Now hear this! **In all other instances karet refers to an unrighteous person or to someone who has committed an unrighteous act. In the context of this verse, it seems clear that the one being "cut off" is not righteous, as the qualifying phrase, "he will have nothing," would be difficult to consider as referring to a righteous person.**

The word in Hebrew is "karet," which literally means "separate." The only execution it could refer to is beheading (separating the head from the body). The word is often used to express spiritual excision/separation of a Jew from the rest of Israel. Sometimes this happens "after" criminal execution (e.g. Leviticus 20:2-3), so obviously it can't be the same thing as criminal execution. Often the word is used to indicate the separation of someone from his position. The Tanakh repeatedly says that if a descendant of David is righteous, he will **not** be cut off (karet). For example, see 1 Kings 2:4, 8:25, 9:4-5; Jeremiah 33:17; 2 Chronicles 6:16, 7:18. But if a descendant of David or priests are unrighteous, they will be cut off (karet). For example, see Jeremiah 33:18; Joel 1:9. **Therefore, if this verse is speaking of Jesus being karet, then that must mean he was unrighteous and was cut off from his (supposed) royal heritage.**

Answer for yourself: Looking at the Bible itself and how the words are used within it does it not seem peculiar that this word for "cut off" that refers to one who is "unrighteous" is so eagerly being applied to this "anointed one" by Christianity which sees it's fulfillment in Jesus?

We will return to this point later in our studies when we deal with the identities of these two "anointed" ones...one righteous and one unrighteous.

The verse continues: **"...but not for himself;..."** The Hebrew "v'ayn lo" does not mean "not for himself." The word "ayn" means "there isn't." The word "lo" means "to him." So the phrase should be translated ***"there is nothing to him," or "he has nothing."***

I find it rather amusing that the second "anointed" one that was "to have nothing" left to himself was unrighteous and that Christian commentators for centuries wish to make this be fulfilled in Jesus. Kind of ironic when you think of it.

The verse goes on: ***"...and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary..."*** There is a very interesting and subtle illusion created here. Read the following 2 translations:

"And after threescore and two weeks shall the anointed one be cut off, and he will have nothing; and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary;"

"And after threescore and two weeks shall an anointed one be cut off, and he will have nothing; and the city and the sanctuary will be destroyed by the people of the prince that shall come."

Neither translation is more or less correct than the other, but they give different impressions. In the second translation, which is more similar to the structure of the original Hebrew, it is clearer that **the cutting off of the anointed one and the destruction of Jerusalem happen at the same time.** The first translation separates the events on paper thereby giving the impression that they are also separated in time. **This is necessary in Christian translations because Jesus was killed 40 years before the destruction of Jerusalem.**

Answer for yourself: So what have we seen here?

As Bet Emet Ministries has stated over and over again to our readership it is IMPOSSIBLE to arrive at the meaning of a Biblical text is one omits considering the context of the verse, the grammar of the passage, and the original meaning of the word and how the word under consideration is used in other places in the Hebrew Scriptures. As an ordained Pastor who knows of these things from years of study it pains me to say this but such poor exegesis is a trademark of Gentile Christianity and it is reinforced by our forged texts which cause us to believe lies instead of truths. I challenge anyone to learn and look at the Hebrew texts and tell me that these things listed above are "not so" and that we as Christians and followers of Jesus have a faithful, truthful, and accurate translation of Daniel 9 in our beloved & forged KJV and the host of other Christian translations that are equally purposely fabricated.

We are dealing with God's Word here folks...God does not need to be misquoted or lied about! I want the truth about what Jesus believed and his Bible. I don't want a fake and I don't want to believe untruths about Jesus or God's revelation to me. I want to know the truth about the Jewish Messiah and if the shoe fits Jesus "well and good" and if not then "why not?"

Answer for yourself: Do you want such truth...or is the status quo acceptable where you sit in your churches and hear half-truths to which you and your pastors give "amens" while God weeps in Heaven for what has been done to his Holy Word and the truth concerning His Messiah? Well such truth begins with the Jews like Jesus and their Holy Word and only this way will we come to see how the apostate Essenes of Alexandria, Egypt and later Rome butchered the Bible Jesus used.

I hope that this has not thrown you into a spin. If you decide to get mad at anyone after reading this then your anger needs to be directed to the antisemites and Essenes who first corrupted the Hebrew Scriptures and later taught the Greek and Latin fathers more of their heresies. I hope you take this to heart and tell your pastors, families, and friends of the efforts made by Bet Emet Ministries to recover the truth about Jesus and God's revelation to mankind in an age of religious pluralism we live in today. Shalom.

[Let us continue in the 5th article in this series.](#)

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- Bet Emet Ministries
- Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.
- 902 Cardigan
- Garland, Texas 75040
- Cell: 972-480-2791



bennoah1@verizon.net



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

DANIEL'S 70 WEEKS AND JESUS? FULFILLED OR UNFULFILLED? #5

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

Well we are moving on in study of Daniel chapter 9 and there is yet much to learn as we turn to the context of the passage in more detail.

Answer for yourself: Did you know that the prophet Daniel was confused over the books and certain prophecies of Jeremiah? He confused two prophecies of 70 years as if they were one and the same. We will see that in a minute.

Daniel has a very serious problem trying to understand the prophecies of Jeremiah. Daniel lived between the destruction of the First Temple and the building of the Second Temple. Unlike today when we don't know when the end day Messiah will come Hosea 3:4 says that it will be "many days" before the coming of the Messiah. It does not tell us how long but only that it will be a long time.

4 For the children of Israel shall sit solitary many days without king, and without prince, and without sacrifice, and without pillar, and without ephod or teraphim;

Today we don't really know when the end days "anointed one" of YHWH will come but in the days of Daniel he knew that Jeremiah has prophesied that it would be 70 years from the destruction of the First Temple until the destruction of Babylon. One year after Jeremiah's prophecy king Nebuchadnezzar came into Jerusalem and subjugated the whole city and the Jewish people lost all of their autonomy and this would be eleven years before all the prophets would be carried out and the First Temple destroyed. It was a total of eighteen years from Babylon's first entry into Jerusalem before the actual destruction of the First Temple.

DANIEL'S PROBLEM & THE NEED FOR DIVINE UNDERSTANDING

Daniel knows of two very important prophecies and these are the one giving Daniel a problem: Jer. 25:12 and Jer. 29:10.

Jer. 25:12 12 And it shall come to pass, when seventy years are accomplished, that I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the LORD, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chaldeans; and I will make it perpetual desolations.

Jer. 29:10 10 For thus saith the LORD: After seventy years are accomplished for Babylon, I will remember you, and perform My good word toward you, in causing you to return to this place [restoration]

Each of these two verses speak of "seventy years" and each of them speak of the desolation of Babylon but only one of the verses speak of the restoration of the people of Israel back into their land (29:10). The verses look almost identical but are not. Daniel made a mistake in his understanding of these two prophecies. Daniel thought that Jeremiah's 70-year prophecies were identical. This **misunderstanding** caused Daniel to come to a number of **conclusions that were in error.**

- **Daniel had incorrectly thought that the point to begin counting the 70-years for both prophecies was the year 3320, when Babylon subjugated Jerusalem**
- **Daniel incorrectly thought that both those prophecies must therefore end 70 years after Jerusalem's subjugation in the year 3390, when Darius the Mede succeeded the throne**
- **Daniel incorrectly thought that because Jeremiah's second prophecy of 29:10 spoke of God restoring Israel after the completion of 70 years, Daniel anticipated that the second Temple would certainly be built in the year 3390, in the first year of Darius the Mede..and he saw nothing happening**

When Daniel saw the year 3390 was at hand, and there was no sign of the impending redemption, he became very upset. H thought the sins of Jewry had caused the date to be delayed, or worse - canceled. This terrifying thought forced Daniel to fast and pray (9:4-20) for the restoration of Jerusalem and it's Temple. It is therefore in this chapter that **Daniel is made to understand that the two prophecies are NOT identical**, and that they each speak of two separate 70-year periods of time. Whereas the prophecy of Jeremiah 25:12 was indeed referring to the 70-year time span that began in the year 3320, when Jerusalem was subjugated, the **prophecy that referred to the restoration of the Jewish people to the land (29:10) was not.**

So the Jews knew that after seventy years the Jews were going to go back to their land but this is where Daniel has his problem. Daniel was contemplating these two prophecies while standing in the first year of Darius the Mede's reign after Persia conquered Babylon. Daniel thought that the Jews should already be returning to their land but were not. The time frame was about 69 years following the subjugation of Jerusalem by Babylon and nothing was being done about returning the Jews to their land. Babylon had been destroyed as the prophecy of Jer. 29:10 had predicted but nothing was happening concerning the Jews. Daniel was worried that the return of his people had been delayed and that the "evil" spoken of in the Laws of Moses had been fulfilled concerning Israel.

WAS THE RETURN OF THE JEWS TO THEIR LAND POSTPONED OR CANCELED?

Lev. 26 and Deut. 28 are two difficult chapters in the Bible that describe horrible things that can happen to Israel if they turn away from God. Lev. 26:18 states:

18 And if ye will not yet for these things hearken unto Me, then I will chastise you seven times more for your sins.

Daniel feared Israel's punishment had been multiplied seven times by God. Daniel feared that God had thought that Israel continued to sin in Babylon and not the 70 year exile would be turned into a 490 year exile. Daniels begins to pray for his people and the sins of his people unknowing that Cyrus was coming in just one year. Daniel is confused but comes to understand the "counting" of the years that starts from the going forth of the "WORD."

Answer for yourself: What is the "context" of Daniel 9:1-20? Is Daniel concerned about the coming of the "last days" messiah or is he concerned about the sins of his people Israel and the payment of their sin debt to God and the return of Israel to their land and the restoration of the Temple? Well one has to read Daniel 9:1-20 to understand that answer so please take time now to read that for yourself.

Having read Daniel 9:1-20 you saw that the subject is not "the Messiah" but the sins of the people of Israel. Daniel make an abundant confession of sins and the guilt for the sins of the Jewish people and pleads for God's forgiveness and the return to the land of Israel and the rebuilding of the Temple. When the prayer is finished the angel Daniel comes to give Daniel a vision and wisdom necessary to understand the vision.

The angel Gabriel now related to Daniel that in order to correctly ascertain when the Second Temple would be built and to bring understanding to Daniel regarding his problem with these two prophecies of 70-years of Jeremiah, he must begin counting the 70 years "from the going forth of the WORD [debar] (9:25)," which is "the WORD of Jeremiah" that begins "at the destruction of Jerusalem (9:2)" in the year 3338. In fact, Jeremiah's prophecy of restoration (29:10) was fulfilled in the year 3408, 18 years later than Daniel had originally thought.

HOW THE KJV CONFUSES THE DATES

The KJV renders it differently:

"... that from the going forth of the commandment ..." (v.25) The Hebrew word for "commandment" is mitzvah. The Hebrew word translated here in this verse in Daniel 9 incorrectly as "commandment" is debar, which means "word."

Answer for yourself: Has the KJV translators completely changed the word? Yes.

As we shall soon discover, this is a reference to God's word concerning the rebuilding of the Temple. We need to look at the Hebrew word used for "word" in the above text as it's importance will be readily seen:

1697 dabar- speech, a word, speaking, a thing a) speech b) a saying, an utterance c) a word, words d) business, occupation, acts, matter, case, something, manner (by extension) 1697 dabar- speech, a word, speaking, a thing a) speech b) a saying, an utterance c) a word, words d) business, occupation, acts, matter, case, something, manner (by extension)

THE TIME LINE AS DANIEL WAS TO UNDERSTAND IT

Gabriel responds to Daniel's prayerful inquiry of God by carefully describing to Daniel the course of events that were to unfold over a crucial period of time that was to span 490 years, or "70 weeks."

Nebuchadnezzar, the King of Babylon, destroyed the First Temple in the year 3338, 18 years after he subjugated Jerusalem in the year 3320.

The prophet Jeremiah envisioned (25:12) the termination of Babylon following a period of 70 years. The prophecy of Jer. 25:12 and it's 70 years began with Babylon's subjugation of Jerusalem in the year 3320, and ended when Cyrus called for the rebuilding of Jerusalem and a temple (Isa. 44:28-45:1) in the year 3391. Here we find the first 70-year prophecy of Jer. 25:12 being fulfilled but again this prophecy did not refer to the restoration of Jewry. Thus the prophecy of Jer. 25:12 was fulfilled in 3390 when Darius the Mede conquered Babylon and again Daniel had confused this 70-yr period with the other one in Jer. 29:10.

We need to remember that the punishment of Israel consisted not only of the Babylonian exile which was 70

years but also the 420 years that the Second Temple stood (490 years total). **So we see Jer. 29:10 begins at 3338 with the going forth of 'the WORD' which coincided with the destruction of the First Temple and is fulfilled in the year 3408 at the building of the Second Temple (70 years).**

Not only was the angel going to inform Daniel of when the Second Temple would be restored, but when it would be destroyed as well. Gabriel also reveals to Daniel that once these Seventy Weeks were completed, the Messianic Age would begin. Thus in verse 24 the angel describes six elements that will characterize the world in the Messianic Age:

- **to finish the transgression,**
- **and to make an end of sin,**
- **and to forgive iniquity,**
- **and to bring in everlasting righteousness,**
- **and to seal vision and prophet,**
- **and to anoint the most holy place.**

Thus Daniel 9:24 decrees that 490 years are decreed upon Israel and Jerusalem, after which, the Messianic age can begin. The verses that follow are a detailed description of what would transpire during these 490 years, spanning from the destruction of the First Temple until the destruction of the Second Temple (3338-3829) in 70 A.D.

The angel Gabriel reassured Daniel that after a full "7 weeks," or 49 years had passed - counting from the "going forth of the WORD" (which is from the destruction of Jerusalem 9:2) - an anointed ruler would enable the Jewish people to return and rebuild Jerusalem (9:25). Indeed, a short time after 49 years had passed, Cyrus, who God declared as His "anointed one," (Isa. 45:1), gave the orders to return and rebuild Jerusalem and the holy Temple (Isa. 44:28-45:1; Ezra 1:2-3; 2 Chron. 36:22-23). This occurred in 3391.

Now the separate time of 62 Weeks begins or 343 years in the year 3391. Gabriel goes on to tell Daniel for a little less than four and a half centuries, the city of Jerusalem would be "rebuilt, street, and moat." Gabriel adds, however, that throughout these 62 weeks, the Holy City would constantly have to endure "troubled times" as part of the punishment of the 490 years. Indeed the Second Temple period was a time marked with spiritual and political disturbances. In verse 26, the angel goes on to inform Daniel how 62 weeks would tragically conclude with two terrible events.

- **First, an anointed one (the High Priests who were also anointed) would be cut off, and would no longer have any priestly function.**
- **Second, the "people of the prince" (the legions of Vespasian and Titus) would come to destroy the Holy City and its sanctuary.**

Both of these tragic events occurred simultaneously, shortly after the 434 years, or "62 weeks" were completed.

This left one "week" or 7 years remaining out of the 490 to be fulfilled. This was the last 7 years before the Temple was destroyed. Rome agreed to permit the Jewish rulers to maintain the Temple sacrificial services. The Romans did not abide by their promise or covenant in this matter. They broke their promise, abolished the sacrifices and the offerings 3 and 1/2 years before Titus razed Herod's Temple (Daniel 9:27).

And once these 490 years are completed, it would indeed be up to each subsequent generation to turn back to God in order to bring about the glorious arrival of the Messiah.

Now we better understand that Gabriel begins to inform Daniel that if you are to understand this prophecy correctly then you need to know that you are standing here in the first year of Darius, the son of Ahasuerus, and this first year of his reign is basically 50 years following the destruction of the First Temple and 69 years

since the subjugation of Jerusalem. The time is almost here for Cyrus to come with his decree. Daniel's confusion between these two prophecies is almost over.

2 in the first year of his reign I Daniel meditated in the books, over the number of the years, whereof the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah the prophet, that He would accomplish for the desolations of Jerusalem seventy years.

Answer for yourself: How long did the First Temple stand? It stood 410 years and was destroyed by Babylon.

Answer for yourself: How long did the Second Temple stand? It stood 420 years and was rebuilt after the return from Persian victory over Babylon in the 2nd year of Persian control.

Answer for yourself: How long was the Babylonian exile? 70 years

Answer for yourself: What is the total of these 70 years of exile and the standing of the Second Temple for 420 years? What is the significance of 490 years? It was the time period beginning with the Babylonian captivity to the destruction of the Second Temple in 70 A.D.....there is one of the 490 years.

Daniel was beginning to see that another 490 year period refers to the time period from the destruction of the First Temple which included the Babylonian captivity up until the destruction of the Second Temple

These times had to be fulfilled. Although the Jewish people deserved to be in captivity for 490 years God's mercy allowed the Second Temple to be rebuilt "but in troubled times." Thus even the Second Temple Period was part of the punishment.

24 Seventy weeks are decreed upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sin, and to forgive iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal vision and prophet, and to anoint the most holy place.

MORE KJV ERRORS

Before we continue, let's take a look at some of the errors in translation and interpretation surrounding verses 24-27 as found in the highly revered King James Version that are purposefully made for the purpose of theological agendas when compared with the Hebrew Scriptures:

"... and to anoint the most Holy." (v.24) The expression translated "most Holy" which is often associated with Jesus should be translated "Holy of Holies," a reference to the inner sanctum of the Temple where the Ark of the Covenant rested and this means that this phrase is not supposed to refer to a man nor Messiah. I hope you remember that the 490 years again covered the time from the First to the Second Temple. So in keeping with the prophecy the expected anointing of the Holy of Holies was expected in 70 A.D. since during the Second Temple Period there as no Shekinah in the Holy of Holies as had been during the First Temple. The Messianic Age cannot begin until these 490 years are completed and the expected building of the Third Temple.

Answer for yourself: Did Jesus live and die before 70 A.D. when according to Daniel the Messianic Age would begin?

*Daniel 9:25 25 Know therefore and discern, that from the going forth of the **word** to restore and to build Jerusalem unto one anointed, a prince, shall be seven weeks; and for threescore and two weeks, it shall be built again, with broad place and moat, but in troublesome times.*

We saw the same word previously in the same 9th chapter of Daniel in verse 2:

*2 in the first year of his reign I Daniel meditated in the books, over the number of the years, whereof the **word** of the LORD came to Jeremiah the prophet, that He would accomplish for the desolations of Jerusalem seventy years.*

Again this is the same word in Hebrew: 1697 dabar- speech, a word, speaking, a thing a) speech b) a saying, an utterance c) a word, words d) business, occupation, acts, matter, case, something, manner (by extension) 1697 dabar- speech, a word, speaking, a thing a) speech b) a saying, an utterance c) a word, words d) business, occupation, acts, matter, case, something, manner (by extension)

The "going forth of the word" begins with the destruction of the Temple and ruins of Jerusalem. The expected "first" anointed prince or ruler labeled "anointed one/messiah" [NOT CAPITALIZED in the Hebrew Scriptures] is expected to appear 49 years later.

Answer for yourself: Who is this anointed ruler of royalty that we saw earlier that appears? It is none other than King Cyrus.

Answer for yourself: Is Cyrus called a "mashiyach"? Yes he is.

ISA. 44:28 28 That saith of Cyrus: 'He is My shepherd, and shall perform all My pleasure'; even saying of Jerusalem: 'She shall be built'; and to the temple: 'My foundation shall be laid.'

ISA. 45:1 1 ¶ Thus saith the LORD to His anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him, and to loose the loins of kings; to open the doors before him, and that the gates may not be shut:

ISA 45:13 13 I have roused him up in victory, and I make level all his ways; he shall build My city, and he shall let Mine exiles go free, not for price nor reward, saith the LORD of hosts.

Let us look at the Hebrew word used for "anointed" in the above verse from the Strong's Concordance.

4899 mashiyach (maw-shee'-akh): from 4886; anointed; usually a consecrated person (as a king, priest, or saint); specifically, the Messiah: KJV-- anointed, Messiah.

This above is a derivative of the other Hebrew word used for anointed we saw earlier as used in Daniel 9: 25 & 26 as seen below.

4886 mashach (maw-shakh'); a primitive root; to rub with oil, i.e. to anoint; by implication, to consecrate; also to paint: KJV-- anoint, paint.

Cyrus was a king and it was customary to consider kings "anointed" by God as His rulers by proxy.

Answer for yourself: What other testimony do we have to Cyrus being the "first" anointed that Daniel prophesied about?

1 ¶ NOW IN the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying: 2 'Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia: All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD, the God of heaven, given me; and He hath charged me to build Him a house in Jerusalem, which is in Judah. 3 Whosoever there is among you of all His people--his God be with him--let him go up to Jerusalem, which is in Judah, and build the house of the LORD, the God of Israel, He is the God who is in Jerusalem.

THE KJV ALTERS THE ORDER OF THE OT BOOKS FOR A REASON

Answer for yourself: Why did the KJV translators move the book of Ezra from after Daniel as found in the Hebrew Bible to after 2 Chronicles in their Christian Bibles?

If someone were to read Ezra chapter 1:1-3 which speaks of the "And in the first year of Cyrus, the king of Persia, at completion of the WORD [1697 dabar] of the Lord from the mouth of Jeremiah" after reading Daniel 9 "Know therefore and discern, that from the going forth of the word to restore and to build Jerusalem unto one anointed, a prince, shall be seven weeks; and for threescore and two weeks, it shall be built again, with broad place and moat, but in troublous times" then there would be no doubt to the identity of the first "anointed one" in Daniel 9 and all hopes of it referring to Jesus would be dashed. But remember it was never meant to refer to Jesus in the first place! This is why the Gentile Church rearranged their Bibles and buried Ezra out of it's proper sequence of books in the Old Testament.

2 Chronicles 36:21-23

21 to fulfil the **word** [1697 dabar] of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had been paid her sabbaths; for as long as she lay desolate she kept sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years. 22 ¶ Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the **word** [1697 dabar] of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, **the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia**, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying: 23 `Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia: All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD, the God of heaven, given me; and **He hath charged me to build Him a house in Jerusalem, which is in Judah. Whosoever there is among you of all His people--the LORD his God be with him--let him go up.'**

These are the last words of the Bible. Daniel was now understanding that his count was to begin "when the word goes forth" [3338 and not 3320] and Daniel 9:2 tells use explicitly that this is at the destruction of Jerusalem & the Temple as he had mistakenly thought the count began 18 years earlier but it had not. Having done this Daniel thought the exile had been extended. So Daniel fears that God had prolonged the exile in Babylon were unfounded once he came to understand this revelation. **Daniel now understood that there were two different periods of 70 years; there is Daniel's mistake. Daniel had mistakenly counted from Jer. 25:12 which also mentions "seventy years" but there is no "debar" in that passage and no promise of return for the Jewish people. Daniel came to realize the count for these "seventy years" begins as Jeremiah 29:10 stated in Daniel 9:2 at the ruins of Jerusalem and not the subjugation of Jerusalem which was much earlier.**

[Let us continue in the 6th article in this series.](#)

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- **Bet Emet Ministries**
- **Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.**
- **902 Cardigan**
- **Garland, Texas 75040**
- **Cell: 972-480-2791**



bennoah1@verizon.net



20%^{off}
COUPON CODE: **NF20**

on all **Hosting Plans.**
APPLICABLE ON NEW SIGN-UPS AND UPGRADES



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

DANIEL'S 70 WEEKS AND JESUS? FULFILLED OR UNFULFILLED? #6

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

THE SECOND "ANOINTED ONE" WHO WAS CUT OFF

Well now; we know who is the "first anointed" who was to come after 49 years so now let us focus out attention on the "second" who was to be "cut off" at or near the destruction of the Second Temple at the culmination of the 490 years.

The KJV translators render v. 26 the following way:

"... shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself ..." (v.26). Once again, the verse should not read "Messiah," but "an anointed one" as we have discussed the absence of capital letters in the Hebrew texts above and past articles. Additionally, the Hebrew phrase translated here as "not for himself" should read, "and there will be nothing to him" or "he will have nothing." Even the conservative Christian scholar, Dr. John Walvoord, states that the phrase "is probably best translated 'There is nothing for him'" (Walvoord, John.Daniel, p. 230) The significance of this will be discussed further on.

There is also the issue concerning the Hebrew word karet, which means "to cut off." Although there are a couple of instances in the Hebrew scriptures when this word refers to a righteous person (see 1 Kings 18:3,4; Jer. 44:7), in all other instances karet refers to an unrighteous person or to someone who has committed an unrighteous act. In the context of this verse, it seems clear that the one being "cut off" is not righteous, as the qualifying phrase, "he will have nothing," would be difficult to consider as referring to a righteous person. We will return to this point later in our studies when we deal with the identities of these two "anointed" ones.....one righteous and one unrighteous; one royalty and one not.

I find it rather amusing that the second "anointed" one that was "to have nothing" left to himself was unrighteous and that Christian commentators for centuries wish to make this be fulfilled in Jesus. Kind of ironic when you think of it.

26 And after the threescore and two weeks shall an anointed one be cut off, and be no more; and the people of a prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; but his end shall be with a flood; and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

This 62 week period begins with Cyrus's (the Lord's first anointed) one year after Darius roughly in the year 3389. If we are to count these 434 years we come roughly to 3823 or so which is about 7 years before the destruction of the Second Temple. Without an understanding of who is anointed and Biblical history of the period then it is impossible to understand the events that unfolded in the fulfillment of this prophecy.

The original Hebrew refers to "an anointed" or a "messiah" first coming after 49 years following the decree and not some 483 years later as the Christian interpretation of these same Hebrew texts leads up to believe. The Hebrew texts also refer that 62 weeks or 434 years following this first "anointed one" that a second "anointed" will be cut off. This happens 3 1/2 years into the last week of years when the Temple sacrifices were stopped by Rome and the function of the Priesthood ceases. More on that in a minute.

Another major difficulty is that according to the simple, untwisted translation of verse 26, two events were to occur **after** the 62 weeks:

- **another anointed one would be cut off,**
- **and the city and the sanctuary would be destroyed.**

We must stop and notice that again the grammar is very important for Hebrew translation we find a "comma" used connecting two events in the same time period: the cutting off of an anointed at the same time the sanctuary is destroyed.

As you know, Jerusalem was destroyed in 70 A.D., which is 38 years after the death of Jesus which is more than five "weeks" off [over 38 years late]. The death of Jesus and the destruction of the Temple & Sadducee Priesthood were not at the same time period and passage as you can see cannot refer to Jesus as the fulfillment. Besides that Jesus did not come 49 years following the decree to restore and build Jerusalem. So on both counts so far Jesus cannot be the fulfillment of the Hebrew Scriptures according to the Hebrew Scriptures.

There is no acceptable answer for these missing five weeks according to the Christian interpretation and this other event of an anointed being cut off as applying to Jesus cannot possibly be the fulfillment at it happened 38 years too early!

Another difficulty is that the Jewish year is not really 360 days long. While the months are based on the lunar patterns, the years must coincide with the solar system. You only need consult Maimonides, Laws of Kiddush HaChodesh 1:1, 2 to see this, or simply study the Jewish calendar. You will see that since the solar year exceeds the lunar year by around 11 days, there will be an extra month added around every three years. Thus 445 B.C. plus 483 years (69 X 7) ends up 38 A.D., and by then everyone admits that Jesus was already dead.

BUT WHAT ABOUT THAT LAST WEEK...THAT LAST 7 YEARS?

Answer for yourself: So knowing this who is this "anointed" who is to be "cut off" in 70 A.D.?

Answer for yourself: When the Temple was destroyed in 70 A.D. what else ceased?

Well it should not be that hard to figure out when you realize that only 3 things were anointed by the L-rd in the Old Testament times:

- **Prophets**

- **Kings**
- **Priests**

Answer for yourself: So since Israel did not any longer have a King and since according to the Rabbis the Spirit of Prophecy has ceased in Israel then what remains as the only possible thing that was "anointed"? The Sadducee priesthood ceased at the same time as the destruction of the Temple. There you have the complete understanding of the "anointed" which was "cut off" in 70 A.D.

In closing let us look at the Hebrew word of "cut off":

If we look at the Strongs' Lexicon we find:

3772 karath (kaw-rath'); a primitive root; to cut (off, down or asunder); by implication, to destroy or consume; **specifically, to covenant (i.e. make an alliance or bargain, originally by cutting flesh and passing between the pieces):** KJV-- be chewed, be con- [feder-] ate, **covenant**, cut (down, off), destroy, fail, feller, be freed, hew (down), make a league ([covenant]), X lose, perish, X utterly, X want.

Answer for yourself: What do you see in this word study? You should see two basic ideas:

- **destruction and utter consumption of something**
- **covenant**

No where in this word is the idea of murder or killing of an individual that can be applied to a person but instead we find the idea of the destruction of a covenant.

Answer for yourself: Did the Sadducee Priesthood have their own special covenant with God? They sure did and it goes all the way back to the Levites and their refusal to worship the golden calf and God separated them out for His very own ever since. **And following 70 A.D. the Sadducees (the Priests) & their Covenant with God ceased to exist as did their function in Israel since the Temple was destroyed. Since Priests were anointed then we clearly see how these "anointed ones" were destroyed along with the Temple and both events happened at the same time as the Hebrew prophecies said they would.** To make this refer to Jesus again makes such fulfillment occur some 35 years or so too late! The Priesthood vanished along with the Temple and the prophecy of Daniel 9 was fulfilled: first with Cyrus in 49 years and the Priesthood being destroyed much later.

Another difficulty is that the Christians, for lack of a better answer, claim that the 70th week will take place when Jesus returns in his second coming as a king. The problem was caused because Daniel mentioned a total of 70 weeks, and then he specified 7 plus 62, leaving one remaining. The traditional Christian interpretation says that the first 69 weeks were consecutive, then there is at least a **1900 year gap**, and sooner or later the 70th week will occur. This is obviously a very forced explanation, born of desperation. Again not only the grammar and punctuation of the Hebrew Scriptures reveal no break in the sequence of time here as it did before with the use of a "semicolon." The time runs consecutively according to Hebrew exegesis.

Answer for yourself: But what of the last 7 years period?

Well this is where you need to know Biblical history in order to understand this part of the prophecy. Roman and Jewish history records for us that 7 years before the 2nd Temple was destroyed Rome, who was occupying Palestine, agreed to allow the Jewish people and priests to maintain the sacrificial system and services. Joseph records that Nero wanted to stop these sacrifices and the sages of Israel pleaded with Nero that they be allowed to continue the sacrifices. Nero relents and allows Israel and the priesthood to continue the sacrificial system. Then 3 1/2 years later, in the middle of the Hebrew week of years, Rome broke that covenant and agreement that they had made with Israel and the priesthood.

27 And he shall make a firm covenant with many for one week; and for half of the week he shall

cause the sacrifice and the offering to cease; and upon the wing of detestable things shall be that which causeth appalment; and that until the extermination wholly determined be poured out upon that which causeth appalment.

What we find here is that again this prophecy was fulfilled when Rome violated their agreement or covenant if you wish with the priests of Israel. "He" refers in this passage to the picture of Rome in the use of a singular pronoun which is not uncommon in Hebrew. It is recorded that the Jews often traded with the Romans for lambs so that they could continue the sacrifices but as the soon as the lambs ran out the only animal that they had was pigs and the sacrifices was stopped. This [only having pigs to offer as sacrifices] refers to the "*detestable things shall be that causeth appalment*" to the sad condition to which Israel and the Temple had fallen. But this was not the end. The "*extermination wholly determined*" upon Israel had yet to be played out and this further degradation of the Temple and Israel causes "*appalment.*" Hadrian would erect upon the site where the Temple had stood and idol worship would not take place on the very spot where God's Shekinah had once resided.

Now you know the truth about Daniel 9.

Please share this article as well as our other articles with your friends and Pastors as it is way past time to find out about the corruption of the Hebrew Bibles in it's translation and the forgeries and doctored versions we have today that force "fulfilled prophecies" and apply them to Jesus when they never referred to or were fulfilled by him in the first place. Let us both desire to want to know the truth about Jesus, the true Messianic prophecies, and why they were not fulfilled by Jesus or anyone else for that matter and what implications that holds for Jesus as the possible Messiah in waiting....waiting for us to merit the Kingdom of God and Israel's King.

BUT WHAT OF THE CHRISTIAN DATING?

At least three possible decrees may serve as the "terminus pro quo" (starting point) of the 70 "weeks"

- **The decree of Cyrus (539-538 BC) - cf. Ezr 1:1-4 a) To rebuild the temple (and the city, cf. Isa 44: 26-28; 45:13)**

This is the viewpoint that I believe is most accurate and discussed in this paper.

- **The decree of Artaxerxes (457 BC) - cf. Ezr 7:13-14**

a) For Ezra to restore the Law and its worship b) Starting here, 490 Julian years would end the 70 weeks around 33 A.D. c) But 490 lunar years end the 70 weeks around 26 A.D. (seven years too early for Jesus' death) -- This decree is preferred by some amillenialists who hold to a literal 490 years, but not lunar years (Haley's Bible Handbook) But if we take into consideration what we learned in the Hebrew texts about the breaks in the 490 years by the diacritical Hebrew markers then such dating is worthless.

- **The second decree of Artaxerxes (445-444 BC) - cf. Neh 2:1-8**

a) For Nehemiah to build the city b) Starting here, 490 lunar years end the 70 weeks around 38 A.D. c) This would place the start of the 70th week near the beginning of Jesus' public ministry (ca. 30 A.D.) d) There are problems with the first 7 weeks ending around 396 B.C., which some contend is too late for the restoration of the city. But if we take into consideration what we learned in the Hebrew texts about the breaks in the 490 years by the diacritical Hebrew markers then such dating is worthless.

So for obvious reasons I believe the Jewish interpretation of their own

history and Bible is the most correct!

CONCLUSION

Over the last several articles we have seen how Christendom claims that the "end days Messiah" had to have come before the destruction of the Second Temple and this Messiah could only be Jesus of Nazareth. They used Daniel 9 in the KJV and other Christian translations for their understanding of this belief. The problem with this as I have shown repeatedly in these articles is that the texts of the Christians are manipulated and altered in order to slant the reader to assume these prophecies refer to Jesus when they don't. But when reading Daniel 9 and not knowing the Hebrew language nor reading the Hebrew Bible and texts and only reading the KJV or other Christian translations then it is easy to read these altered English translations and assume Jesus is the fulfillment of the passage.

However, we have seen repeatedly in these articles that upon close scrutiny and examination we found that Daniel 9 is a prophecy that deals mainly with the Babylonian exile, the punishment upon Israel for breaking the Sabbath year, and culminates with such punishment with the destruction of the Second Temple. Along the way we saw God's mercy and his justice; namely releasing Israel to return to their land in only 70 years but again enduring punishment during the Second Temple period that finally culminates in its destruction as well as the anointed Priesthood (the second anointed that is cut off). , Any allusion to the Messianic Age is secondary and nowhere do we find any reference to the person of the "end days Messiah" or his death. Therefore, Daniel 9 cannot be used honestly to demonstrate a Messianic prophecy fulfilled by Jesus.

[Let us continue in the 7th article in this series.](#)

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- Bet Emet Ministries
- Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.
- 902 Cardigan
- Garland, Texas 75040
- Cell: 972-480-2791



bennoah1@verizon.net



20%^{off} on all **Hosting Plans.**
APPLICABLE ON NEW SIGN-UPS AND UPGRADES
COUPON CODE: **NF20**



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

WHEN DO WE BEGIN THE COUNT IN DANIEL 9 CONCERNING THE SEVENTY WEEKS?

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

Daniel 9:25 Know therefore and discern, that from the going forth of the word to restore and to build Jerusalem unto one anointed, a prince, shall be seven weeks; and for threescore and two weeks, it shall be built again, with broad place and moat, but in troublous times.

The Hebrew word used for "word" in Daniel 9:25 above is: 1697 **dabar**- speech, a word, speaking, a thing a) speech b) a saying, an utterance c) a word, words d) business, occupation, acts, matter, case, something, manner (by extension)

WHAT AND WHEN WAS THIS "WORD" & WHEN DO WE BEGIN THE COUNT?

Up front understand that most Christian translations purposefully mistranslate the word as "commandment" instead of "word" for reasons that will become most obvious in just a moment. Let us look at the NIV for another example of "creative translation."

Daniel 9:25: "Know and understand this: From the issuing of the decree to restore and rebuild Jerusalem until the Anointed One, the ruler, comes, there will be seven 'sevens,' and sixty-two 'sevens,' It will be rebuilt with streets and a trench, but in times of trouble. NIV

According to Sir Robert Anderson (Robert Anderson, The Coming Prince, Kregel. Reprinted in 1984) the time that the prophecy begins is in Nehemiah in which he asks for a **letter** from the King for safe passage to Jerusalem. Notice that in Nehemiah 2:7 he asks for a **letter**. However, when we get to Daniel 9:25 we find that in many Christian translations the Hebrew word for "word" [dabar] has been translated as "decree" as seen in the above quote. As many point out, this "letter" from the King can hardly be called a decree, so we must assume that it must be another decree that Daniel is talking about. This rules out Nehemiah 2 and the second decree of Artaxerxes being the starting point of the prophecy which so many choose in order to try to get the years to overlap with the time that Jesus lived. But

more on that in a minute

When we look at the meaning of the Hebrew word "dabar" that Daniel uses in 9:25, we find that the word can be used for decree **but this word is usually translated as "word" or "command"**. Daniel uses the proper words for "decree" in Daniel 6:26, 6:15, 6:13, 6:12..., however, these earlier chapters were written in Aramaic. So if the writer of Daniel wanted to express the idea of a "decree" he has already demonstrated that he knows the Hebrew word for "decree" but chooses not to use it here in Daniel 9:25 as he has already done earlier in the book. Hebrew uses different words for decree. Daniel 2:4-7:28 was written in Aramaic which is a close cognate language to Hebrew.

Answer for yourself: When do we begin the counting for the Seventy Weeks of Daniel? When did this "word" go forth and what exactly is this word?

The answer to the above question determines if you get the understanding of the prophecy correct.

Let it be said in the beginning that if you remember in the former articles Daniel was concerned not about a future prophecy of Cyrus or his "word" that would later come to allow the Jews to return, or of a first or second decree of Artaxerxes **(THINK!)**. Daniel was confused about two prophecies of Jeremiah the Prophet as we saw earlier: Jer. 25:12 and Jer. 29:10 and we saw that it was in Jer. 29:10 that we find the Hebrew word "dabar" which is translated "WORD"! We will see in a minute that this Hebrew "word" [dabar] is connected with Jeremiah and not with Cyrus or Artaxerxes.

CONFUSION EXITS AS TO THE TIME TO START THE COUNT

It seems that we have to have Jesus fulfill everything in the Bible as if everything is about him. Well everything is not about Jesus as you have seen if you read the prior articles on Daniel alone let alone the many articles dealing with the corruption of the Hebrew Bible. That being the case let us look at the various decrees or going forth of "words" to build and restore Jerusalem to determine when the clock starts ticking. This is so very important because of the unique and creative attempts to shorten the time of this prophecy to coincide with the days in which Jesus lived as we shall quickly see.

At least four different scenarios exist that serve as the "terminus pro quo" (starting point) of the 70 "weeks"

THE DECREE OF CYRUS (539-538 BC) - cf. Ezr 1:1-4

1 ¶ NOW IN the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished. [NOTICE AGAIN THE REFERENCE TO DABAR BY JEREMIAH] the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation [NOT A "DABAR"] throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying: 2 'Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia: All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD, the God of heaven, given me; and He hath charged me to build Him a house in Jerusalem, which is in Judah. 3 Whosoever there is among you of all His people--his God be with him--let him go up to Jerusalem, which is in Judah, and build the house of the LORD, the God of Israel, He is the God who is in Jerusalem. 4 And whosoever is left, in any place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, beside the freewill-offering for the house of God which is in Jerusalem.'

Cyrus' decree involves the rebuilding of the temple (and the city, cf. Isa 44: 26-28; 45:13). If one starts here, then the 70 weeks could not be 490 literal years, for that would place the end of the 70 weeks around 55 B.C. which is much too early for the destruction of the Temple as the whole of the prophecy declares. The appeal of using this decree as the starting point consists in that it is the most well-known decree regarding the restoration of Israel and it was given about the time Daniel received his vision of the 70 weeks. This decree is preferred by many who do not hold to a literal 490 years but that is what Daniel said and again we need not forget that dating from Cyrus means we end up the 490 years about 15 years too soon.....15 years before the destruction of the Temple in 70 A.D. when the "second" anointed one is to be "cut off" at the same time the Temple is destroyed. **Therefore this dating cannot be correct.**

THE DECREE OF ARTAXERXES (457 BC) - cf. Ezr 7:13-14

13 I make a decree [NOT A DABAR], that all they of the people of Israel, and their priests and the Levites, in my realm, that are minded of their own free will to go with thee to Jerusalem, go. 14 Forasmuch as thou art sent of the king and his seven counsellors, to inquire concerning Judah and Jerusalem, according to the law of thy God which is in thy hand;

This decree concerns the restoration of the Law and its worship. If one starts with this decree by Artaxerxes in Ezra 7:13-14 then 490 **Julian years** would end the 70 weeks (490 yrs) around 33 A.D. **Now we have a match to Jesus...almost! But the 490 years prophecy also included the destruction of the Temple and the Temple was not destroyed in 33 A.D. so this dating is not what Daniel had in mind and the "decree" or "word" is not the first decree of Artaxerxes!**

Answer for yourself: But what is our other big problem? The Jewish people counted years in "lunar years" and not "Julian years." **Such a 490 lunar year period ends the 70 weeks around 26 A.D. which is seven years too early for Jesus' death and again does not take into consideration the destruction of the Temple which coincides with the "cutting off" of the anointed one.**

Answer for yourself: But what about the 69 weeks if counted in succession which makes 483 years?

We demonstrated conclusively in earlier articles that in the Hebrew manuscripts and language there is a definite "stop" after the first 7 weeks or 49 years so the time period cannot be counted as if consecutive or even two different periods (69 then 7). The Hebrew shows us conclusively that there is "7" followed by "62" plus "1" week totaling 490 years.

But regardless of this the Christians commentators paid no attention to the Hebrew and reckon time the way they want to in order to make the years "overlap" with Jesus if possible.

The decree of Artaxerxes to rebuild Jerusalem was given, according to profane history, BC 457. Gentile Christian commentators have frequently multiplied 69 (weeks) by 7 (years) to give a period of 483 day/years that were to elapse before this "anointed one" was to be "cut off." **Again notice they do not recognize the "break" in the Hebrew language after the first 7 years nor take into consideration the whole of the events that were prophesied to occur within these 490 years which included the destruction of the Temple and we all know the Temple was not destroyed in 33 A.D. nor in 40 A.D. if one adds the "last week" or 7 years.**

However, as stated, Jewish time is often reckoned in Lunar cycles rather than Solar, as Europeans are accustomed to. On the basis of Lunar time, 69 weeks of years comes out at 486.5 Lunar years. Allowing for a BC/AD calendar inaccuracy of 4 years, this brings us to AD 33.5 for the time of Jesus' death (being cut off); which is exactly when Jesus was crucified, 33.5 years after his birth **but again fails to take into account**

the destruction of the Temple.

But in order to arrive at this scenario they have to do several things that are not proper:

- They choose to neglect that the Hebrew has a break after the first 7 weeks (49) years when the first "anointed" is revealed who is Cyrus as shown in prior articles
- They choose to run the time consecutive in order to deal with only "one" anointed one which is for them Jesus when there are two "different anointed ones" as shown in the prior articles
- They choose to arbitrarily choose as the "word" a decree by Artaxerxes which allows for proximity to the date for the death of Jesus while neglecting the "word" of Jeremiah which was the real problem facing Daniel that prompted the angel Gabriel to come to explain this confusion
- They choose to use Julian years instead of Lunar years which Israel used and in so doing arbitrarily fix the end of the 490 years since Artaxerxes decree ends around Jesus' death but yet they neglect that the death of the "anointed one" was to coincide with the destruction of the Temple which was in 70 A.D.....37 years later; thus the Julian year dating is unworkable
- Others convert to Lunar years to stretch the 69 weeks (483 yrs) of years out to 486.5 Lunar years which comes again close to Jesus' death but in so doing they again run the time consecutively and not allow a break for the first "anointed" after the first week (49 years until Cyrus) nor allow for the fact that the dating of such lunar conversions from the date they select falls in 33.5 A.D. but in order to do so they do not explain why they separate the death ("cut off") of the anointed from the destruction of the Temple...again some 37 years later; therefore this Lunar year dating is also unworkable
- They choose to neglect the fact that in the Hebrew "cut off" as used throughout the Hebrew Bible in all but 2 places refers to one who is "unrighteous" and this is supposed to be the end days Messiah and Jesus no less...is "the" Messiah to be "unrighteous"?

As we see very clearly then the first decree of Artaxerxes is not what Daniel had in mind to start the count and since the prophecy does not line up with the years and time of both Jesus' death as well as the simultaneous "death/cutting off" of the anointed at the same time of the destruction of the Temple...then this prophecy is not about Jesus.

THE SECOND DECREE OF ARTAXERXES (445-444 BC) - cf. Neh 2:1-8

1 ¶ And the word of the LORD came to me, saying: 2 Go, and cry in the ears of Jerusalem, saying: Thus saith the LORD: I remember for thee the affection of thy youth, the love of thine espousals; how thou wentest after Me in the wilderness, in a land that was not sown. 3 Israel is the LORD'S hallowed portion, His first-fruits of the increase; all that devour him shall be held guilty, evil shall come upon them, saith the LORD. 4 Hear ye the word of the LORD, O house of Jacob, and all the families of the house of Israel; 5 Thus saith the LORD: what unrighteousness have your fathers found in Me, that they are gone far from Me, and have walked after things of nought, and are become nought? 6 Neither said they: 'Where is the LORD that brought us up out of the land of Egypt; that led us through the wilderness, through a land of deserts and of pits, through a land of drought and of the shadow of death, through a land that no man passed through, and where no man dwelt?' 7 And I brought you into a land of fruitful fields, to eat the fruit thereof and the good thereof; but when ye entered, ye defiled My land, and made My heritage an abomination. 8 The priests said not: 'Where is

the LORD?' And they that handle the law knew Me not, and the rulers transgressed against Me; the prophets also prophesied by Baal, and walked after things that do not profit.

Answer for yourself: Now notice we have a "dabar" in this verse but is it the one that Daniel was concerned over? Let us see if it was.

We have a decree before us for Nehemiah to build the city. By starting here, the 490 lunar years end the 70 weeks around 38 A.D. and we know the Temple was not destroyed then nor the "anointed" one "cut off" at that time. This dating of Nehemiah would place the start of the 70th week [last 7 years] near the beginning of Jesus' public ministry (ca. 30 A.D.) but in so doing we force the destruction of the Temple around 37 A.D. and we know that is not correct.

Each of these three starting dates has its problems as you can see but as shown in the previous articles when you consult the Rabbis then the problems disappear as I will now reiterate.

THE JEWISH RECKONING OF THE TIME

To understand a passage, one must always study it in context. In the beginning of Daniel chapter 9, we find: Daniel 9:2

In the first year of Darius' reign, I, Daniel, considered in the books the number of years about which the word of the L--rd came to Jeremiah the prophet, which must pass before the end of the ruins of Jerusalem, namely seventy years.

Daniel was living in Babylon in the exile after its army destroyed Jerusalem and the First Temple. The prophecies Daniel was considering were: Jeremiah 25:12 & Jeremiah 29:10. In Daniel 9:3-20 Daniel prays for the Jewish people, praising God and imploring Him to end the exile and rebuild the Temple and Jerusalem. He concludes: Daniel 9:21-23

While I was speaking in prayer, the man Gabriel [an angel], whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, came to me in swift flight about the time of the evening sacrifice. He made me understand, and talked with me, and said: "O Daniel, I have now come forth to give you wisdom and understanding. At the beginning of your supplications, a word went forth, and I have come to tell it to you, for you are greatly beloved; therefore, consider the word, understand the vision."

The angel Gabriel then explained the major events that would occur during the first 490 years after the destruction of the First Temple:

Daniel 9:24 ... Seventy weeks are decreed upon your people and upon your holy city....

A "week" is a seven--year period:

Leviticus 25:8 ... And you shall number seven weeks of years, seven times seven years; and there shall be to you the days of seven weeks of years, even forty--nine years.

Therefore, "seventy weeks" equals 490 years.

Daniel 9:24 ...to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sin, and to atone for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness....

During this 490-year grace period, the Jewish people could have proven its loyalty to G--d and His Torah by repenting. Had the Jews done so, the Messiah would have ushered in the Messianic Era and these blissful promises would have been fulfilled. Unfortunately, this opportunity was squandered. Consequently, 490 years later, the then-rebuilt Temple was destroyed and they were again exiled from the Holy Land.

Daniel 9:24 ...and to seal vision and prophet....

During this 490-year period, vision and prophecy ceased with Malachi.

Daniel 9:24 ...and to anoint the most holy place.

This was the building of the Second Temple.

Daniel 9:25 Know, therefore, and discern that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and build Jerusalem until an anointed prince, there shall be seven weeks....

Seven weeks of years after the destruction of the First Temple, this anointed prince was revealed:

Isaiah 45:1 Thus says the L-rd to His anointed, to Cyrus....

When Cyrus, king of Persia, conquered Babylon, where the Jews were exiled after the destruction of the First Temple, God chose him to proclaim their liberty:

Isaiah 45:13 I have aroused Cyrus in righteousness, and I will straighten all his ways; he shall build My city and set My exiles free, neither for price nor for reward, says the L-rd of hosts.

This prophecy was fulfilled:

Ezra 1:1, 3 Now in the first year of Cyrus, king of Persia, in order that the word of the L-rd by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, the L--rd stirred up the spirit of Cyrus, king of Persia, and he made a proclamation.... "Whoever there is among you of all His people, his G--d be with him and let him go up to Jerusalem, which is in Judah, and build the House of the L--rd, the G--d of Israel; He is the G--d Who is in Jerusalem."

Daniel 9:25 ...then for sixty--two weeks, it shall be built again, with broad place and moat, but in troublous times.

Jerusalem endured this entire period, despite the troubles caused by the surrounding enemy nations.

Daniel 9:26 And after the sixty--two weeks, an anointed one shall be cut off and be no more....

JEWISH INTERPRETATION IS DIVIDED HERE

If you remember we found out that only Priests, Prophets, and Kings were anointed by God. That being so and with the cessation of prophecy in Israel we need look at only two; namely a Priest or a King which was anointed which was to be "cut off." In this instance we find that the events of 70 C.A. "cut off" both the Priesthood and the King. We have mentioned the Sadducees and their total destruction at 70 A.D. with the destruction of the Temple previously so now I want to deal with the Jewish understanding of King Agrippa II of Judah and his demise.

According to many Rabbinical sources this second "anointed one" was King Agrippa II of Judah. Rashi, one of the leading Rabbis of Jewish history, writes that this was he of whom the prophecy spoke. At the destruction of Jerusalem and the slaughter and exile of its inhabitants in 68 C.E., Agrippa's rule came to an abrupt end. Josephus, in *Wars of the Jews*, book 6, chapter 9, sec. 3 says: Now the number of those that were carried captive during this whole war was 97,000; as was the number of those that died during the whole siege, 1,100,000,...

Daniel 9:26 ...and the people of a prince who shall come shall destroy the city and the Sanctuary....

Jerusalem and the Second Temple were destroyed by the Roman army, which was under the command of this third prince, Vespasian, the king of Rome.

Daniel 9:26 ...and its end shall be with a flood; and until the end of the war, desolations are determined. Jerusalem's end was like a flood.

Compare:

Nahum 1:8 But with an overrunning flood, He will make a full end of its place....

Daniel 9:27 And he shall make a firm covenant with many for one week; and for half the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the offering to cease....

Vespasian made a peace agreement with the Jewish leaders in the seventieth "week," which concluded the total period decreed (9:24). However, the Romans violated this covenant after the first half week (three-and-a-half years) and prohibited sacrifices. Hence the Jews were forced to resort to bribery, lowering two baskets of gold coins daily over the wall to the Roman soldiers, who in turn hoisted up two lambs. Thus the obligatory daily offering continued until the destruction of the Temple (*Jerusalem Talmud*, Taanith 4:5). For the remaining week, Jerusalem was under siege for three years by Vespasian, and for half a year by his son, Titus.

According to the Hebrew Bible, these weeks of years begin with the destruction of the First Temple. We saw that in the previous articles if you remember. Therefore, since Jesus died about 27 C.E. which was forty-one years (six weeks of years) before the destruction of the Second Temple then he could not have been any one of these two "anointed" individuals; let alone the one "cut off" in 70 A.D. at the destruction of the Temple. Jesus was born prior to 4 B.C.E., the year in which Herod died (Matthew 2:1). And he was about 30 years old when he started his public ministry (Luke 3:23). Most scholars say that he died one year later.

CALCULATION OF DATES ACCORDING TO JEWISH RECKONING

Jewish dates have been used (rather than the Christian ones) because they can be verified by means of the Hebrew Bible.

After Creation

3338 TO 3408 The "70 years" prophecy from the destruction of the First Temple to the rebuilding of the Second Temple. (Jeremiah 25:12, 29:10; Daniel 9:2)

The exodus from Egypt occurred in 2448, as is clear from the lifetimes of the following men (as recorded in Genesis and Exodus): Adam (1-930), Methusaleh (687-1656), Shem (1558-2158), Jacob (2108-2255), Amram (2255-2392), Moses (2368 + 80 [his age at the time of the exodus] = 2448). So we see according to the Bible that the Exodus occurred in the year 2448. Construction of the First Temple began in the fourth year of King Solomon's reign, i.e., 480 years after the exodus (I Kings 6:1). Solomon reigned for another thirty--six years, (I Kings 11:42) whereupon a succession of kings occupied the throne for 374 years, until the First Temple was destroyed (II Chronicles 12:13 to 36:11). Thus, 2448 + 480 + 36 + 374 = 3338.

- **Thus the year of the destruction of the First Temple is 3338.** Let us also remember these 490 years were to be from the destruction of the First Temple to the destruction of the Second Temple.
- **3338 TO 3828 70 weeks (the total 490 years) from the destruction of the First Temple to the destruction of the Second Temple. (Daniel 9:24--27)** Thus we see that the destruction of the Second Temple was in the Jewish year 3828 which is exactly 490 years since the destruction of the First Temple. Here is the punishment upon Israel for failure to observe the Sabbatical Year.

Of these 70 weeks:

- **3338 TO 3390 7 weeks (52 years was the actual time) from the destruction of the First Temple to the Edict of Cyrus, the first Prince. (Daniel 9:25) [7 weeks x 7 = 49 years].** The remaining 3 years (52-49) are carried forward.]
- **3390 TO 3828 Plus 62 weeks (438 years) From the Edict of Cyrus to King Agrippa II-The second anointed. (Daniel 9:25--26)** [62 weeks x 7 = 434 years. The extra 4 years (438-434) are carried forward].
- **3821 TO 3828** The last 7 years of the 70th week involved the third prince, Vespasian, and the destruction of the Second Temple. (Daniel 9:26--27)

The above 7 surplus years (3+4) make up this last week of years. This 70th week does not fit in with Christian calculations, therefore, they have -- without Scriptural foundation -- assigned it to the time of Jesus' "second coming". The failure of Christianity to see and accept the Jewish interpretation of their own history and fulfillments of this prophecy has necessitated the casting into the future of the last week of 7 years in order to hold out hope that Jesus might yet be the fulfillment of this prophecy but in so doing they turn their heads and minds from the facts given in these series of articles. Such is willful blindness to the facts and the "blind follow the blind."

AGRIPPA II OR THE PRIESTHOOD?

I have shown you that Rashi and other Rabbis see that the "second anointed" referred to King Agrippa II. Other Rabbis see the destruction of the Sadducee Priesthood at the Temple's destruction the fulfillment of the "cutting off" of the second "anointed one" of Daniel's prophecy. Regardless the events happened almost simultaneously so for me it makes little difference since both were "anointed." What we need keep in focus is that the the 490 years were to run up until the destruction of the Second Temple and this precludes any chance of Jesus being the fulfillment of this prophecy. We must rightly divide and interpret the Word of God.

As you can see for yourself as we have extensively looked at the Hebrew in determining the "truth" concerning Daniel 9 and the identity of the "anointed ones" or "messiahs" and we found that neither of them were the "last days" Messiah hoped for by Israel. We have looked at the dates of the prophecy in detail and seen that the decrees of Cyrus and Artaxerxes (first and second) cannot be used for the dating of the prophecy and none of the above three can be honestly made to "fit" the days of Jesus nor make him the fulfillment of this prophecy. One last thought. I find it shameful what has been done to the Word of God in trying to make Jesus the fulfillment of such prophecies when they were never meant to refer to him in the first place. **God surely hates His Word being butchered and manipulated for theological agendas and all the while the blind follow the blind and miss the truths that God so loved the world that He wished to share with His children. May we find the courage and the love for God to demand the truth and never settle for lies. Surely belief in such lies neither honors Jesus nor God. Let us think on that for a while. Shalom.**

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

when should we begin the counting in daniel 9 concerning the seventy weeks?

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- **Bet Emet Ministries**
- **Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.**
- **902 Cardigan**
- **Garland, Texas 75040**
- **Cell: 972-480-2791**



bennoah1@verizon.net



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

DOES THE SEVENTY WEEKS OF DANIEL 9 START COUNTING DOWN FROM 444 B.C.E. AND END WITH THE DEATH OF JESUS AROUND 30/33 C.E.?

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

Most Christian commentators prefer to start the Seventy Weeks countdown with 444 or 445 B.C.E. because it brings their calculations closer to the time period in which Jesus died (30/33 C.E.). A far better starting date is the decree of Cyrus (537 B.C.E) upon which all subsequent grants of approval were based (Isaiah 44:28). A correct reading of the passage and some simple arithmetic dispels any attempt to claim 444 B.C.E. as a starting date and Jesus' death in 30/33 C.E. as a terminus.

- **First, as shown in the prior articles, the seven weeks and the sixty-two weeks are really two separate periods and speak of two separate "anointed" ones and not one**
- **Second, even if we were to count 483 years from 444 B.C.E. we get to the year 38 C.E. Jesus is crucified in the period ranging from 30 to 33 C.E. which is too early for this interpretation to be correct**

With that in mind we still have one week of years to contend with. But, the text of Daniel 9:26 says, *"And **after the sixty-two weeks (after a total of 69 weeks...or 483 years) an anointed one shall be cut off.**" This again is after, according to Christian exegesis, Jesus death and cannot be applied to him! Christendom's exegesis of this passage is faulty no matter what types of alteration of the Hebrew texts they apply or unique exegesis. It simply does not apply to Jesus.*

This shows that if we use 444 B.C.E. as a starting date according to Christianity's interpretation of the text **then the alleged second "anointed one" was "cut off" in the period following the year 38 C.E. (that is, "after the sixty-two weeks")**. Since Jesus was crucified as testified by almost all Christian commentators in 30/33 C.E. then there would be no connection to anyone "cut off" prior to that year nor any possible reference to Jesus in this passage.

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

does the seventy weeks of daniel 9 start counting down from 444 b.c.e. and end with the death of jesus around 30-33 c.e.?

- **Bet Emet Ministries**
- **Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.**
- **902 Cardigan**
- **Garland, Texas 75040**
- **Cell: 972-480-2791**



bennoah1@verizon.net



20%^{off} on all **Hosting Plans.**
APPLICABLE ON NEW SIGN-UPS AND UPGRADES
COUPON CODE: **NF20**



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

DANIEL 9:24-27: HOW MANY MESSIAHS ARE THERE IN DANIEL 9? IS JESUS ONE OF THEM?

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

Most Christians are aware that Christianity maintains that the Messiah ben David is supposed to die in Daniel 9:25. This chapter in Daniel in the Jewish Bible speaks of an anointed (messiah) that is "cut off." Christianity has forcefully maintained that "cut off" means that this Messiah is to die. Likewise, Christianity has maintained that this promised Messiah had to come before the Temple was destroyed in Jerusalem and this occurred in 70 C.E. Hence, only Jesus fits Daniel's time line. Has Christianity exegeted and translated Daniel 9 truthfully and correctly, or have they twisted the Hebrew Scriptures in such a way as to force a false fulfillment of them connected to the supposed life of Jesus?

I know, the title of this article sounds insane but hold on for a second. If only we could read the Scriptures in Hebrew, then we would not be misled so badly by Christian theology and the title for this article would not sound so impossible. That might sound strange to you but it won't after you read this article. Let me explain to you, the reader and truth seeker, how the Book of Daniel, chapter 9, that great Christian passage of choice that is supposed to place indicate that a man named Jesus fulfilled all the Messianic prophecies in and around a time period according to Daniel's 70 weeks, cannot possibly be correct and has nothing whatsoever to do with any Jesus. Let us put out thinking hats on and pay attention as we read the following verses.

From the King James Version (KJV) Bible:

Daniel 9:24-27

[24] Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy. [25] Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Mes-si'-ah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks; the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times. [26] And after threescore and two weeks shall Mes-si'-ah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. [27] And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease; and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that

determined shall be poured upon the desolate.

CHRISTIANITY MAINTAINS:

Now, unknown to most readers, is that you just read the "forged" version of Daniel 9:24-27 that is inaccurate to the Ancient Hebrew Scriptures. But let's go with this verse anyway since this is how it reads in our Christian Bibles. I will address the correct Hebrew in a second. According to the vast majority of Christian interpretations of this "altered" Daniel 9, in verse 25, we see that Daniel is told by an Angel when the Messiah is supposed to appear. Of course, this is supposedly to be when the Jesus of the New Testament is to come. We are led to believe that we should start counting from "the commandment to restore Jerusalem" and count 7 + 62 "weeks." Each week, in the verse is not 7 days, but 7 years. This is the time period when Jesus came is supposedly to have come. Verse 26 says that he will be "cut off," and this of course is again interpreted by Christians as if he will be "killed" and the verse hints that this messiah will be killed and his death will be a benefit other people. In other words, the verses say, according to traditional Christian interpretation and theology, that when this supposed Messiah Jesus will die that he will die for our sins. Also note that after he dies, the Temple and Jerusalem both are to be destroyed. The traditional Christian interpretation seems so plain and simple according to our previous indoctrination and our traditional Christian interpretation of this verse. We are led to believe that this event is as certain as the nose is on our face.

Answer for yourself: Are the Jews stupid and ignorant and incapable of correctly interpreting their Hebrew Scriptures let alone their own history? Are the Rabbis totally incompetent in Scriptural exegesis to have missed this simple Christian and non-Jewish interpretation of their own Scriptures? Are they Jewish people and their Torah scholars in need of saving? not only from their own sins but from Biblical idiocy at well? Or could it possibly be that the Daniel in their Ancient Hebrew Scriptures does not read like the Daniel we have in our Christian Bibles and that these Jewish people and scholars and Rabbis have known for 2,000 years that this passage in Daniel 9 refers to not only two different "anointed one" but that their identities are entirely different because they are separated in time as defined by these same Hebrew Scriptures?

Answer for yourself: Why are the Jews waiting for their Messiah when the KJV Christian Bible as well as other Christian texts state very clearly that the Messiah is to come and die before the destruction of the second Temple? If this isn't Jesus, who can it be? Could the Jews know the historical identities of these two "anointed ones," one after 69 weeks and another after 7 weeks in the above Hebrew Texts? Do the Jewish rabbis, for instance, know for certain that these verses never referred to a descendant of King David in these texts? Could Christians learn a thing or two or more from study of Judaism and its history?

As a Pastor when studying the Jewish Roots of my Christian faith both while in Seminary and after Seminary during my years of my Pastorate, I was saddened and disheartened to find that Christian proof-texts that support Christian theology, especially Messianic theology and prophecy as applied to the Christian Jesus, are all based on Hebrew Scriptures and verses that are:

- **Taken out of context,**
- **Are products of circular reasoning**
- **Are purposefully mistranslated or misquoted**
- **Even invented out of this air.**

You will find upon study that Daniel 9 proof-texts contains all of these problems but few if any Christians ever discover this for themselves since being indoctrinated that Christianity is the only true religion given by God. Such false assurances guarantees few if any study their Christian faith as to its reliability and truthfulness. Such is the great deception to which we as Christians have fallen.

I want you to read the following verses more closely than we did before, contrasting the verses intently and see if you spot any problems. First let us read the passage for a Christian Bible:

Dan 9:25-26 25 Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to

restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times. 26 And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. (KJV)

There are two mentions of a "Messiah" in the verse, are there not?

JUDAISM MAINTAINS:

Now let us read the same passage from the Hebrew Scriptures, the Tanakh:

25 Know therefore and discern, that from the going forth of the word to restore and to build Jerusalem unto one anointed, a prince, shall be seven weeks; and for threescore and two weeks, it shall be built again, with broad place and moat, but in troublous times. 26 And after the threescore and two weeks shall an anointed one be cut off, and be no more; and the people of a prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; but his end shall be with a flood; and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

In verses 25 and 26, the KJV, the Christian Bible, translates the Hebrew word "mashiach", as "Messiah." Most Christians are not aware that every King, High Priest, and Prophet in Israel and the Hebrew Scriptures was called a messiah or an anointed one. Each of them had been anointed with oil into the service of God. In the Christian Bible, the Hebrew word "mashiach," or "messiah" in English, is always translated as "anointed" except in Daniel chapter where it is rendered twice in the Biblical texts.

Answer for yourself: Have we read these verses and heard them preached from the pulpits of our Churches our whole lives and never been aware that a terrible mistranslation of them has occurred in their exegesis? Let us begin by stating the obvious. The translation of "mashiach" with "capital M" as in "Messiah" in Christian Bibles is not accurate to the Hebrew texts which do not capitalize the word. Christianity capitalizes words in their translations that were never meant to be capitalized in the Hebrew texts. Christianity is guilty of anglicizing a Hebrew word. The correct translation would be "one who is anointed" and not "Messiah" with a capital "M". The capitalization of this word creates a false impression that the text is about somebody special, about Jesus. There are no capital letters in the whole of the Hebrew Scriptures and the creation of them in the translation of them was done to accomplish a pre-formed theological agenda on the behalf of Roman Christianity.

Answer for yourself: Did the Christian translators just slip up and make a mistake accidentally? Or was this purposeful manipulation and mistranslation of the Hebrew Scriptures?

Make no mistake about this. This textual corruption, alteration, and alteration of the Bible's texts was purposefully done. Don't think that early Christian Church Fathers and monks did not know how to translate the word "mashiach" correctly because they had done so before in the Greek and English writings. Let me show you. KJV translators knew correctly how to translate "mashiach" correctly even in the Bible no less. If we look at 1 Samuel 24:6, when David says, concerning Saul, *"The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my master, the LORD'S anointed, to stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he is the anointed of the LORD."* The KJV Christian translators in this verse correctly translated the same word "mashiach" that is later used in Daniel chapter 9 correctly, seen when they translated it as "anointed." Again, Christian translators correctly translated the same word correctly in Isaiah 45:1 concerning a gentile king, Cyrus. Here they get it correct again.

Isa 45:1 I Thus saith the LORD to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two leaved

gates; and the gates shall not be shut; (KJV)

These same Christian translators did not use a "capital M" in these other verses but decided "theologically" to send their own theological message to the Bible's readers when they created a special interpretation to all readers of Daniel 9 and the important passage concerning Daniel's Seventy Weeks in order to make sure everyone got their point and accepted the Church's interpretation of the text in Daniel 9 in spite of what it truthfully said in the Hebrew Scriptures which never said what these Christian translators were creating out of thin air. Here the Christian translators of the Christian Bible altered the Hebrew Scriptures again. This is nothing new, however, as they do this throughout the whole of the Bible. The Hebrew word "mashiach" is correctly translated according to the Laws of Hermeneutics as "anointed," not as "Messiah." One can only wonder why these same Biblical translators of the Hebrew and Greek Scriptures did not translated "mashiah" as "Messiah" all the way through the Bible? They don't, however. There is only one place, and one place only in the entire Bible where the KJV translators of the Bible do not translate "mashiach" as "anointed," and that's here in Daniel 9.

Answer for yourself: Why again do the Christian translators depart from their normal custom of translating the Hebrew Scriptures correctly in the Book of Daniel, chapter 9, dealing with Daniel's Seventy Weeks?

This was done to make sure the readers of the Christian Bible were to think that in this passage we are dealing with a very special anointed person and of course that person, according to these Christian translators, had to be the very promised "Messiah" so they set their imposed Roman Catholic theology off by using a capital "M" on the term "mashiach" instead of using "anointed" as they had all other times in translating this same word. No longer do we have exegesis, or drawing out of the text that we have two anointed ones as the Rabbis have consistently maintained now for two thousand years, we roll two historical people into one by forging the Hebrew Scriptures. If Jesus is to be made to appear to live in the time frame of the first century and before the destruction of the Temple, then this creative theology was necessary to have a correct time line that will allow Rome to pull off the biggest hoax every perpetrated upon humankind, the creation of the literal and historical "Jesus Story" as the fulfillment of the Hebrew Scriptures in the first century of the Common Era. Make no mistake about it, Rome intended that Bible readers would "read" Jesus into these verses when historically and linguistically Jesus is not within a thousand miles of these corrupted and adulterated Hebrew Scriptures.

Answer for yourself: Why is this a problem as well? Well, for starters, the language of Hebrew has no capitalization, yet the KJV saw it fit to capitalize this word, and show you that we are dealing with a special Messiah.

Also, the KJV translators insert the definite article "the" into the Christian Bible that is no existent in the Hebrew Scriptures. These Christian translators and forgers of the Hebrew Scriptures make the Christian Bible in Daniel chapter 9 read: *"unto the Mes-si'-ah."* The use of the definite article "the" again sets off and sanctifies this "anointed one" as a "special" anointed one and this was made known not only by using a "capital M" but now also by the use of the definite article before the word "messiah." In the Hebrew Scriptures the definite article, the Hebrew letter "heh," is totally absent and not used. Again these Christian translators have made this up out of thin air! The Christian KJV translators wants you to think that we are talking about a very specific anointed person, not just any person who happens to be anointed.

It is pretty simple once you come to learn a few things. Without a doubt the KJV translators wants you, the reader, to assume that this chapter is speaking about the Messiah by translating "mashiach" as *"the Messiah"* instead of a more honest translation, *"an anointed one."* Had it said *"an anointed one,"* it might never occur to you that this passage might be speaking of the Messiah.

This from aside, there is a much more serious problem with the translation.

Historically, the Jews had been defeated and exiled to Babylonia. In the 9th chapter of Daniel, the prophet prophesied about two messiah and two very special time periods. Daniel's first time period described a time when a messiah or anointed one would allow the Jews to return to their home in Israel and rebuild their Temple

in Jerusalem. Daniel's second time period described a time when another messiah or anointed one would destroy the rebuilt Temple. This is a different messiah and anointed one other than the first one. This second anointed one would be "cut off," taken from the Hebrew word "koras" in the Hebrews. These two different time periods was referred to by Daniel by the term "weeks" which actually meant "weeks of years." To Daniel, a week meant seven years because they are seven days in a week. This first time period was seven weeks of years, or forty-nine years. This 49 year period was to commence from "the emergence of the word" by an anointed (messiah) "prince." This first messiah or prince was responsible for allowing the Jews who were in former exile in Babylonia to return to Jerusalem. This first messiah of Daniel is a historical person and not be Jesus. He was not even a Jew. He was a Gentile King of Persia, Cyrus, the Lord's Anointed.

Daniel as well prophesied about a second time period of sixty-two weeks or four hundred and thirty-four years ($7 \times 62 = 430$ years). It was then that a second messiah or anointed one would suffer "koras" and be cut off, and the "people of the prince" would destroy the Temple. Who destroyed the Temple? Rome.

Answer for yourself: And what could this be? It is the actual time referred to in this passage.

Understand according to traditional Christian interpretation of the Hebrew Bible, the 70 Weeks of Daniel was to end in 70 C.E. (A.D.). Either Israel would merit their "anointed one" or else they would not and God would not unveil and reveal him. History shows that this expected and hoped-for "messiah" never appeared. All of this is determined again by the Hebrew Scriptures and the Hebrew texts which the Jews of all nations are best equipped to interpret their own Scriptures. We saw above that the Daniel 9 in the Hebrew was never about the seed from a King David or about a Jewish Messiah, the prophecy historically was about two non-Jewish people whose actions would have a terrific impact upon the Jewish people, one good and one bad. Yet, with the failure of the expected "messiah" to appear in the first century, it was necessary to yet hold out faith and hope that it might yet be this Jesus by those who put their hope in legend and tradition instead of the correct rendering of the Hebrew Scriptures. In order to get the years to add up past 70 A.D. and this keep the door open for an appearance of this Jesus, early Christianity and their Scriptural forgers took a period of 7 weeks and added it to a period of 62 weeks in order to get a 69 week prophecy. This becomes very clear when we compare the KJV translation to a more correct Hebrew translation:

Christian/KJV

...from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Mes-si'-ah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks; the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times. And after threescore and two weeks shall Mes-si'-ah be cut off...

Judaism Tanakh

...from the time that the word went out to restore and build Jerusalem until the time of an anointed prince, there shall be seven weeks; and for sixty-two weeks it shall be built again with street and moat, but in troubled time. After the sixty-two weeks, an anointed one shall be cut off...

Answer for yourself: Do you see how the Hebrew Scriptures disagree completely, timewise, with the later Christian versions of these texts?

According to the Hebrew Scriptures, Daniel 9 speak about two messiahs, not one. At the time of the giving of this Hebrew prophecy, an anointed prince, a ruler, is supposed to come after 7 weeks (49 years.) Then, hundreds of years later (62 weeks -- 434 years), a second anointed person will be cut off. So, in the Hebrew texts, we have two different "anointed ones" that are separated by hundreds of years. We have two completely distinct periods of time in the Hebrew Scriptures and each time period is to be accompanied with its own "anointed one;" first an anointed one will come after 49 years and then another one after 434 years.

Answer for yourself: Did the KJV translators miss this Hebrew understanding of the Jewish Bible by accident because they don't know Hebrew? Was it a simple mistake or did they need "theologically" to have only one

time period or "anointed one" if this was to point to a Jesus? What we find is that Christian translators eliminated the first messiah and anointed one, Cyrus, the Lord's anointed, by combining the 7 weeks with the 62 weeks and in so doing they concealed the fact that the first part of Daniels' prophecy referred to Cyrus the Great who in 49 years from the *"going forth of the word"* would free the captive Jewish and let them return home. By combining these "two messiahs" or "two anointed ones" into "one anointed one," then these Christian interpreters believed that they could make this passage refer to this Jesus even though the Jewish Rabbis pointed out their mistakes.

Answer for yourself: Can we prove that these weeks are not meant to be combined? Yes, we can.

Answer for yourself: We need to put our thinking hats on now and ask ourselves the following question: Have you ever heard of the number 69 expressed as 62 + 7? That seems rather odd does it not? In Hebrew, the way to say 69 is to say "sixty and nine," not "sixty and two and seven." Proof to this can be found in Genesis 5:27 *"And all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred and sixty and nine years, and he died."*

Unknown to almost all Christians is the fact that purposefully the King James translators ignored one of the Hebrew vowel marks. The verse says *"...seven weeks; and sixty two weeks."* Under the word, "shavu'im," the first occurrence of the word "weeks" in verse 25, is what we call in Hebrew an "etnachta." An etnachta, also called an "etnach," looks similar to an upward pointing wishbone, and is the Hebrew equivalent of a semi-colon in English.

Answer for yourself: And what should this mean to us? **This is a major bombshell to Christian theology. The punctuation of the verse in the Hebrew clearly indicates that there should be an interruption in the translation and time period between the first seven weeks and the next sixty-two weeks.** But we don't see this interruption in this time period in the Christian Bible as this is not brought over in Christian forged translation. of Daniel chapter 9. The KJV and traditional Christian translation, on the other hand, puts a semi-colon after the second occurrence of the word "weeks." According to the KJV, translators, the *etnachta* should have appeared later in the verse (under the word *u'shna'im*, "and two," to be exact.)

Answer for yourself: What has been the typical Christian response when this corruption of the prophecy of Daniel's Seventy Weeks in the Christian Bible is pointed out to them?

Christians usually counter with the charge that the Jewish people changed the punctuation in order to obscure the true Christological meaning of these verses because they do not want to believe in Jesus. However, the Christians who claim this can find no evidence to their claim whatsoever. Their claim rests solely on their disappointment in the facts that when presented this challenge their very core beliefs surrounding the New Testament Jesus are threatened to their very core. In fact, it removes Jesus from historical existence in the first century. .

But we are not through yet. We need to look at the beginning of verse 26. The verse says *"After the sixty-two weeks."*

Answer for yourself: The verse above mentions 62 weeks? Which 62 weeks? Did we not just see that these 62 weeks were to be combined with the last 7 weeks according to traditional Christian interpretation thus making it 69 and not 62 weeks?

Answer for yourself: Is it not obvious now that the Christian interpretation of verse 25 in Daniel chapter 9 didn't mean the 7 weeks and 62 weeks to be combined? They are separate periods, and it's these 62 weeks that verse 26 refers to when it says *"the 62 weeks."* However, it's important to point out that the typical Christian won't understand what you're talking about, since his KJV Bible corrupted this translation as well. If you look at the Christian verses you will see that the KJV Bible drops the definite article when translating verse 26.

Answer for yourself: So what did we see here? We saw that according to Christian interpretation, the KJV translators ran these two periods of time together into one period of 69 weeks. This textual corruption made it

falsely appear as if the Messiah will come after sixty nine weeks yet the Hebrew Scriptures separated the 62 and 7 weeks since each of these two time periods has its own "anointed one."

But there is good news. Almost all modern Christian translations accept that KJV made a mistake. Here's a list of some of these Bibles with their translations of these verses:

King James - 1611

Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince, shall be seven weeks; and threescore and two weeks, the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.

King James - 1885

Know therefore and discern, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Anointed One, the prince, shall be seven weeks: and threescore and two weeks, it shall be built again, with street and moat, even in troubled times.

New American Bible

Know then and understand this: from the utterance of the word regarding the rebuilding of Jerusalem to the coming of an anointed and a leader, there shall be seven weeks. During sixty-two weeks it shall be rebuilt, with streets and trenches, in time of affliction.

Revised Standard Version

Know therefore and understand that from the going forth of the word to restore and build Jerusalem to the coming of an anointed one, a prince, there shall be seven weeks. Then for sixty-two weeks it shall be built again with squares and moat, but in troubled time.

New Revised Standard Version

Know therefore and understand: from the time that the word went out to restore and rebuild Jerusalem until the time of an anointed prince, there shall be seven weeks; and for sixty-two weeks it shall be built again with streets and moat, but in troubled time.

The Bible: A New Translation

Know then, understand, that between the issue of the prophetic command to re-people and rebuild Jerusalem and the consecrating of a supreme high priest, seven weeks of years shall elapse; in the course of sixty-two weeks of years it shall be rebuilt with its squares and streets.

New English Bible

Know then understand: from the time that the word went forth that Jerusalem should be restored and rebuilt, seven weeks shall pass till the appearance of one anointed, a prince; then for sixty-two weeks it shall remain restored, rebuilt with streets and conduits.

The Anchor Bible

Know then and understand this: from the utterance of the word regarding the rebuilding of Jerusalem to the coming of an anointed leader there will be seven weeks. Then during sixty-two weeks it will be rebuilt, with its streets and moat, but in a time of distress.

Revised English Bible

Know, then, and understand: from the time that the decree went forth that Jerusalem should be restored and rebuilt, seven of those seventy will pass till the appearance of of one anointed, a prince; then for sixty-two it will remain restored, rebuilt with streets and conduits.

The Modern Readers Bible

Know therefore and discern, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the anointed one, the prince, shall be seven weeks: and three-score and two weeks, it shall be built again, with street and moat, even in troublous times.

The Bible: An American Translation

Learn therefore, and understand: from the going forth of the word to restore and rebuild Jerusalem, till there comes a prince, and anointed one, there shall be seven weeks; Then for sixty-two weeks it shall stay rebuilt, with it's squares and streets.

The Good News Bible: Today's English Version

Note this and understand it: From the time the command is given to rebuild Jerusalem until God's chosen leader comes, seven times seven years will pass. Jerusalem will be rebuilt with streets and strong defenses, and will stand for seven times sixty-two years, but this will be a time of troubles.

The International Critical Commentary

And thou art to know and understand. From the issue of the word to build again Jerusalem unto an Anointed Prince seven weeks. And for sixty-two weeks it shall be built again, street and moat, but in distress of times.

The Expositor's Bible

From the decree to restore Jerusalem unto the Anointed One (or "the Messiah"), the Prince, shall be seven weeks. For sixty-two weeks Jerusalem shall be built again with street and moat, though in troublous times.

A New Commentary on Holy Scriptures

The first period lasts seven weeks, and runs from the prophecy of the restoration to the coming of the anointed prince; the second period of sixty-two weeks is that during which the restoration is duly carried out.

Answer for yourself: Did you notice that most of these Christian translations are dropping out the "M" word, a capitalized "Messiah" and translating it correctly as "anointed"?

Answer for yourself: What happens to this "anointed one" in verse 26? It says he will be "*cut off*." In Hebrew the word for "cut off" is "*yikareit*."

Answer for yourself: Could this refer to Jesus? We should hope not! Why not?

In nearly all cases, this term, "yikareit" is used to refer to wicked people, sinners, who are being cut off as a punishment and this is not the way that Christians want to view their Jesus let alone the one who supposedly is coming from the loins of King David who is to hopefully coming to save the Jewish people eschatologically.

Lets us look at Psalm 37:28 for an example of the use of the word "yikareit":

For the Lord loves justice; he will not forsake his faithful ones. The righteous shall be kept safe forever, but the children of the wicked shall be cut off.

God could have used a neutral term, such as "*yamut*", which means "he will die," or "*ye'herag*," he will be killed.

Answer for yourself: Don't you find it rather strange that Christians who say that Jesus never sinned in his life, should have this fate of being cut off from God because he is "wicked"? Surely we need to reconsider if this passage if we apply these verses to Jesus as the hoped for "messiah" of Israel! Is the Messiah to be a wicked person?

But the problems don't end here. Another problem with the Christian reading is to be found again in verse 26.

Answer for yourself: What is to happen after the anointed one is cut off?

The people of the prince are to come and destroy the Temple. At the same time, or perhaps right after, the anointed one gets killed, or perhaps right after, the Temple is to be destroyed.

Answer for yourself: What is the problem here that goes unnoticed by most? The people of the prince comes to destroy the Temple and this actually occurred in 70 C.E. (A.D.) and this is not the time allotted in the New Testament for the death of this Jesus or this "wicked one" which is tied to the destruction of this Temple which again is this second "anointed one" found in the Hebrew of Daniel 9. This death of Jesus simply did not happen historically in 70 A.D. so this "anointed one" found in Daniel 9 is not the Jesus of Christian make-believe theology. Thus, the whole of Daniel 9 has nothing to do with some supposed historical rabbi named Jesus who later become the cornerstone of Roman and Protestant Christian theology. The Temple was destroyed in the year 70 whereas Jesus was allegedly killed in the year 32. That's nearly a 40 year difference which is more than 5 of Daniel's weeks. If Daniel is giving a precise chronology he wouldn't leave this area of the prophecy so sloppy and neither would God our Creator. But as we see, the forgery of Daniel chapter 9 is not God's work, it is man's work who sought to deceive the whole world and has done so over these last two thousand years.

In verse 25, there was a reference to a "*commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem.*" Since this is the starting point of the whole calculation, it's crucial to know when this commandment took place. Many Christian writers will tell you that this commandment was given by King Artaxerxes of Persia in the year 444 B.C.E. (some say 445). If you want to, you can cause the Christian "scholar" a really tough time if you ask him to prove this. However, for now, let's follow some "reasoning" and let us just assume that it's true.

Using the above as if "true," which it is not by the way, but in order to find the truth let us assume that this King Artaxerxes of Persia gave this command. Such reasoning of the Christian position starts with the year 444 B.C.E., and if we add $(62+7) \times 7$ years, or $69 \times 7 = 483$ years. If we add 483 years to 444 B.C.E. we end up at the year 39. C.E. (A.D.).

Answer for yourself: What is the problem with this calculation as held by the vast majority of presumed Christian writers and scholars today. Well, for starters, nobody says that some supposed historical Jesus died as late as 39 A.D. Some say he died in 30 C.E., some say 31, 32, 33, and that's it. According to most, this Jesus had to have died at 33 C.E. (A.D.) at the latest, and most people say he died in the year 32. They're 7 years too late, thus canceling this Jesus as the fulfillment of Daniel 9 according even to the Christian falsified "interpretation."

Answer for yourself: But ingenious as Christian theologians and prophecy devotees are how do they get around this problem? For starters, they claim that the Bible has 2 kinds of years: Solar years, which are 365.25 days, and there's also something called a "*prophetic year.*" A prophetic year only has 360 days. Thus, in order to make this Christian interpretation fit closer to the assumed year for the death of this supposed historical Jesus, then by necessity Daniel had to be speaking in "prophetic years," not in solar years. It follows, using this "prophetic year" of 360 days, that if we multiply those 483 years by only 360 days, we get 173,880 days. We can convert that into solar years by dividing that into 365.25, we obtain 476 years. Now if we add 476 years to 444 B.C.E., we end up at 32 C.E.

Answer for yourself: But even at that, they forgot one critical thing. What was this again? According to the Hebrew and not the English changes made to this text of the Hebrew language, Daniel 9 in the Hebrew Scriptures definitely separates this time period into two different periods and mentions "an anointed one" in each of them and one of them, the last one which is supposed to be the one connected to this Christian Jesus, is declared "wicked" in the text. This is a problem that no manipulation of years and days can overcome.

This solution, the prophetic year, is brilliant, but it still does not work. There exist yet problems: it's rather obvious that there is no such thing as a prophetic year and it was invented by zealous Christians who wanted, very badly, to be able to read Jesus into this prophecy. Nowhere in the Bible do we find a 360 day year. Nor is it to be found in any Jewish literature. And while it is true that we use a lunar calendar which has only 354 days. To it we add an extra month to our years a little less often than every three years in order to reconcile our calendar with the solar calendar. If we didn't do that, our holidays would roam through the seasons and wander around the Solar calendar. On some years, we would have Passover in the winter, and we can't do that; God commanded Israel to keep passover "*b'chodesh ha'aviv*" in the spring season. This this idea of a prophetic year is born out of pure desperation by Christians who were called on the carpet by their Jewish detractors who knew better during when these Christian "theologies" connected with this Jesus were created out of thin air and textual corruptions.

Also, Christianity really does not know exactly when Jesus died; we don't have his death certificate. However, because they **assume** that Jesus is the Jewish Messiah, **they are forced to make sure that Jesus' life fits into Daniel 9.** Historically, Christianity has maintained over 1,800 years that Daniel 9 predicts Jesus' coming as Messiah and his death for the world's sin. If we were to know when Jesus really died, and it turned out that he didn't die on this date, Jesus is in trouble. Christianity does not seem worried though, since nobody knows exactly when he died anyway. This is circular reasoning.

Let's get back to the decree to rebuild Jerusalem. Again, Christianity claims that this decree was uttered by Artaxerxes, who issued a decree in 444 B.C.E.

Answer for yourself: Was this the only decree to rebuild Jerusalem? Were there other decrees issued, perhaps by other kings, that allowed the Jews to rebuild their Temple? What would these other decrees do to the Christian time table that is already "juggled" as I showed you? Well, for one thing, we lose our proof from Daniel 9 that Jesus is the prophesied "anointed one" to come as maintained by Christianity who creatively made Jesus supposedly to come according to "prophetic years" at the right time mentioned by Daniel. As you saw above, this is completely opposed by the Hebrew texts but who knows that? Gentiles and Christians today sure don't. Neither did they in the first century when lies passed for fulfilled Scriptures. I have got news for you; they still do today as well. Other decrees are equally damaging because this will mean that we start the calculations of the time period of Daniel chapter 9 from a different proclamation made at a different time and then this creative "theology" no longer can put Jesus in the supposed correct time period whereby he can be viewed as the one spoken of by Daniel 9.

Answer for yourself: Were there other decrees historically? Well, yes, there were four such decrees.

One was this decree from Artaxerxes to Nehemiah (Nehemiah 2:1-8; 444 B.C.E.) that we mentioned above. However, there was an earlier decree that Artaxerxes issued to Ezra (Ezra 7:11-16; 457 B.C.E.), another decree that Cyrus gave (Ezra 1:1-4; 539 B.C.E.), and a fourth decree that Darius gave (Ezra 5:3-7; 519 B.C.E.).

Answer for yourself: Why do the Christians pick the one from Artaxerxes to Nehemiah? Because it fits best when you invent the "prophetic year." Simply said, Christians are making Daniel fit their "theology" and working backwards to "fulfill" this prophecy which they desperately need to apply to Jesus to put his supposed existence in the first century. This is, again, circular reasoning and besides that, it is "adding to and taking away" from the truth of the text. Follow this: Christianity starts off with the premise that "Jesus is the Messiah." Then they say "Daniel 9 must, therefore, be about Jesus." Lastly, they say "the decree must therefore be the decree of Artaxerxes to Nehemiah."

If you do the studies you can prove that the decree mentioned here in Daniel 9 cannot be the decree of Artexeres to Nehemiah. Daniel speaks, specifically, about a decree/permission to rebuild Jerusalem.

Answer for yourself: What is the big, big problem that Christians miss when saying this? Well, for starters, the city was already restored by the time Nehemiah came around. Nehemiah was only asking for permission for people to travel safely in order to patch up the breaches in the walls. Nehemiah needed this because the Samaritans were trying to sabotage the project. Nehemiah never asked for permission to rebuild a ruined city, and **Artexeres never issued such a proclamation.**

When we put this all together, all the mistranslations, the circular reasoning problems, the invention of the "prophetic year," the "wicked anointed one" who appeared in the first century, the problems with the historical contexts with the Christian mistranslation of these passages, both Hebrew and later English translations, and finally see that we fail to understand the history of the era in question and even when Jerusalem was "rebuilt," then we see clearly that Daniel 9 is the wrong text to try to make Jesus the "Jewish Messiah." But Christians, knowing not these things, the efforts to make this Christian Jesus the Jewish Messiah has no limits and have not for some 1,800 years. To top it all off, if I were trying to make Jesus the "Jewish Messiah" and I wrote the New Testament, surely I would have quoted from Daniel 9 somewhere, but the New Testament has no quote from Daniel 9 at all. The New Testament, which quotes so many verses from the Hebrew Bible, claiming to have fulfilled them, fails to quote Daniel 9. The very fact that the New Testament doesn't quote Daniel 9 proves that when it was assembled and created its redactors and editors did not, at that time historically and theologically, see Daniel as a proof-text for their presentation of this "Jesus" as the Jewish Messiah. This forgery of Daniel chapter 9 is a latter corruption of the Bible by the Roman Church, its Church Fathers, and its Scriptural altering monks.

Answer for yourself: What should this say to us? Well, simply that this "theology" was a later development in history in Rome's consistent effort at making their Roman invention, Jesus of Nazareth, the supposed "Jewish Messiah." And why so, Rome established itself as the only source by which a person could be saved by belief in their Jesus as "the Christ." Belief in forged Scriptures and lies saves no one and only prevents them coming to the truth about the indwelling Christ which was the first gospel taught by St. Paul, a Gnostic Christian. .

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- Bet Emet Ministries
- Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.
- 902 Cardigan
- Garland, Texas 75040
- Cell: 972-480-2791



bennoah1@verizon.net



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

TO FINISH THE TRANSGRESSION....TO ATONE FOR INIQUITY...WHICH INIQUITY?

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

We saw in an earlier article that the Seventy Weeks of Years (490 years) of punishment upon Israel was due primarily due to their failure to observe the commandment of the "Sabbatical Year" which is called in Hebrew "shemittah" which is the seventh year of rest for the land. The Bible proclaims every seventh year "a sabbath of the Lord" (Lev. 25:1-7, 18-22) during which the soil of the land of Israel must rest and lie fallow.

We learn from the Torah that if Israel fails to live up to its obligations before God, punishments will be forthcoming. Throughout Leviticus 26 there is the admonition that the people would be punished "seven ways" for their sins (vs. 18, 21, 24, 28). The Jewish commentators saw this as being applied to this 70-year punishment, not only for the transgression of the law of shemittah, the Sabbatical Year, but for other sins that Israel had committed during the time of the First Temple. Among the other sins cited in the Talmud (Yoma 96) are idolatry, licentiousness and bloodshed.

The primary reason the First Temple was destroyed was due to Israel's failure to observe this commandment

This 490 year time of punishment upon Israel (490 years) would one day culminate and then the Messianic hope for Israel could begin. What is critical about this is that the Messianic age could not begin until this 490 years of punishment ended. Again what is critical for us is the correct dating of this punishment as found in the prophecy for when correctly understood we find that the culmination of the punishment is in 70 C.E. with the destruction of the Second Temple and COULD NOT have begun any earlier and this means it could not have begun during the days of Jesus life upon this earth!

DANIEL 9:24..THE CONTEXT IS VERY IMPORTANT FOR CORRECT UNDERSTANDING

Daniel 9

24 Seventy weeks are decreed upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sin, and to forgive iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal vision and prophet, and to anoint the most holy place.

We need to closely consider the words "to finish the transgression, to put an end to sin, and to atone for iniquity, to bring in everlasting righteousness, to seal both vision and prophet, and to anoint a most holy place." Since Israel has transgressed the "Sabbatical Year" which is called in Hebrew "shemittah" which is the seventh year of rest for the land then it stands to reason that the iniquity that had to be atoned for was sin of the failure to obey the commandment of the Shemittah. The Seventy Weeks of Daniel concerns the atonement of Israel for failing to let the land observe it's Sabbath. That should scare the dickens out of Christians who themselves according to Gentile theology do not observe the Sabbath as well which is the 4th Commandment. Such is the legacy we inherited from antisemitic Rome and Constantine. But here the angel Gabriel alludes to not only the length of the punishment (490 years) but also the beginning of the Messianic Age and the six things that will come about when the Messiah is finally revealed. In other words, the angel revealed that once the 490-year period was finished, which included the destruction of the Temple, the hope of the ultimate redemption could begin and the appearance of the Messiah be revealed. What Christians fail to understand is that the two references to the other "anointed" ones that appear along the way during this 490 years are not the End Days Messiah. This End Days Messiah can only appear after the destruction of the Second Temple following those 490 years of punishment that culminate from the destruction of the First Temple to the destruction of the Second Temple. The final exile would finish the transgression, and serve as the atonement for sin and iniquity. It would end with the anointing of the Holy of Holies in the Third Temple.

The reference to the sealing of "vision and prophet" signifies the fulfillment of all the promises and tidings predicted by the prophets and again this only could begin following the 490 years of punishment upon Israel again which end in 70 C.E.

Hopefully now you can see the difference between what the context of Daniel 9 says about the particular sin being atoned for here versus the idea of Western Christianity that this atonement is for universal sin of all mankind. Such foolish reasoning by Christianity destroys the whole context of Daniel 9 and what God was saying to the Jewish people in these Scriptures.

THE BABYLONIAN TALMUD AGREES WITH THE PROPHETS ON THIS AS WELL

An example of the Messianic hope brought about by the destruction of the Second Temple is found in the Babylonian Talmud in a story about Rabbi Akiva. This incident took place on the occasion of a journey to Rome, approximately 25 years after the Temple was destroyed.

Rabban Gamliel, Rabbi Elazar ben Azariah, Rabbi Joshua and Rabbi Akiva were coming up to Jerusalem together and just as they came to Mt. Scopus they saw a fox emerging from the Holy of Holies. They fell weeping and Rabbi Akiva laughed. Wherefore said they to him: Why are you laughing? Said he: Why are you weeping? They said to him: a place of which it was once said, *And the common man who goes near (to the Holy of Holies) shall be put to death* (Num 1:51) is now become the haunt of foxes, and should we not weep?

He said: This is why I laugh. For it is written: *And I will take to Me faithful witnesses, Uriah the priest and Zechariah the son of Jeberechiah* (Is 8:2; cf. Zec 1:1). Now what connection has this Uriah the priest with Zechariah? Uriah lived during the times of the First Temple, while [the other] Zechariah lived [and prophesied] during the second Temple. But the Torah linked the [later] prophecy of Zechariah with the [earlier] prophecy of Uriah. In the earlier prophecy [in the days of] Uriah it is written: *Therefore shall Zion, because of you, be plowed like a field* (Mic 3:12; Jer 26:18-20). In Zechariah it is written: *Thus saith the Lord of Hosts. Yet shall old men and women sit in the broad places of Jerusalem* (Zec 8:4). So long as Uriah's [threatening] prophecy had not been fulfilled, I was afraid that Zechariah's prophecy would not be fulfilled. Now that Uriah's prophecy has been [literally] fulfilled, it is certain that Zechariah's prophecy also is to find its literal fulfillment. They

said to him: Akiva, you have comforted us! Akiva, you have comforted us!

We can see from this passage that there was the expectation that the Third Temple of the Messianic Age could now become a reality. In other words, once the Second Temple was destroyed, the ultimate redemption could come at any time.

In case you did not notice it this time for possible beginning of the Messianic redemption to begin is roughly 37 to 38 years AFTER the death of Jesus!

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- Bet Emet Ministries
- Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.
- 902 Cardigan
- Garland, Texas 75040
- Cell: 972-480-2791



bennoah1@verizon.net



20%^{off} on all **Hosting Plans.**
APPLICABLE ON NEW SIGN-UPS AND UPGRADES
COUPON CODE: **NF20**



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

PROBLEMS SURROUNDING JEWISH AND CHRISTIAN DATING OF THE PROPHECY OF DANIEL 9 & THE SEVENTY WEEKS

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

The year 1998 C.E. is equivalent to the Jewish year 5758, according to the reckoning of the Hebrew calendar. It is accepted that the Second Temple was destroyed in approximately the year 70 C.E., 1,928 years ago. This would correspond to the Hebrew year 3830. If there was a period of 490 years between the destruction of the First Temple and the destruction of the Second Temple, then the First Temple was destroyed in the Hebrew year 3340.

Just when you thought it was simple somebody has to throw a monkey wrench into it. So here goes. Secular dating puts the first destruction at 587 B.C.E., this should correspond to the Hebrew year 3173 and not 3340. This is a difference of approximately 167 years, a considerable amount of time. The discrepancy between the chronology of the Seder Olam and conventional dating actually goes back as far as the capture of Jerusalem by King David. Conventional dating places this event around the year 1000 B.C.E., while the Seder Olam places this event at approximately 867 BCE. See M. First, Jewish History in Conflict.

Answer for yourself: Why is there such a difference between Hebrew and conventional dating?

Answer for yourself: And which one is most accurate? Since scholars on both sides are so divided on this point it is beyond the scope of this short article to thoroughly investigate this issue. However, for the sake of adding some clarity to the prophecy of Daniel 9, we will briefly examine several possible answers to these questions.

- **The first possibility is that Daniel 9 refers to the time of the Maccabees. Some scholars believe that at least chapters 7 through 12 of the book of Daniel were written at the time of the reign of Antiochus IV Epiphanes, around 170 BCE. Alexander A. Di Lella states, "The Book of Daniel as a whole may rightly be viewed as a pacifistic manifesto of the Hasidim, which was composed and widely circulated to urge and encourage the faithful Jews to remain steadfast in the practice of the religion of their fathers during the brutal persecution of Aniochus IV Epiphanes, particularly in the last years of his reign, from 167 to 164 B.C." (Hartman and Di Lella, Daniel, p. 43).**
- **The second possibility is that Daniel 9 does refer to the end of the Second Temple period and the conventional dating is correct. However, if this is the case, it leaves us with dates that have no real significance in terms of the meaning of the fulfillment of the prophecy. If we date the destruction of the Second Temple at 587 BCE and count 490 years, we come up with the date 97 BCE - a year that has no particular significance in the history of the Temple or in Jewish history in general.**

- **A third possibility is that Daniel 9 does refer to the end of the Second Temple period and the Hebrew dating is correct.**

The oldest record of Jewish chronology is the Seder Olam Rabbah. It was edited by Jose ben Halafta, who died in the year 160 C.E. According to this chronology, the First Temple was destroyed in the Hebrew year 3338. The Second Temple was built in the year 3408 and stood for 420 years; it was destroyed in the year 3828. The Seder Olam counts a total of 490 years between the destruction of the First and Second Temples, which would account for the 70 sevens of Daniel's prophecy.

Michael Drazin, in his book, Their Hollow Inheritance, identified the following Biblical timeline based on the dating of the Seder Olam:

The exodus from Egypt occurred in 2448, as is clear from the lifetimes of the following men (as recorded in Genesis and Exodus): Adam (1--930), Methusaleh (687--1656), Shem (1558--2158), Jacob (2108--2255), Amram (2255--2392), Moses (2368 + 80 [his age at the time of the exodus] = 2448). Construction of the First Temple began in the fourth year of King Solomon's reign, i.e., 480 years after the exodus (I Kings 6:1). Solomon reigned for another thirty--six years, (I Kings 11:42) whereupon a succession of kings occupied the throne for 374 years, until the First Temple was destroyed (II Chronicles 12:13 to 36:11). Thus, $2448 + 480 + 36 + 374 = 3338$. (Drazin, Their Hollow Inheritance, p. 90-91)

Unlike the Christian dating of Daniel 9 the prophecy of Daniel 9 works out very accurately according to the chronology of the Jewish Seder Olam and Jewish interpretation of their own Bible.

However, the question of the discrepancy between Hebrew and conventional dating still remains. Edgar Frank, in his book Talmudic and Rabbinical Chronology, states

It is a well known fact, for instance, that the First Temple was destroyed in 586 and the Second Temple consecrated in 516 BCE and destroyed in 70 C.E. The Second Temple, therefore, stood 585 years, while according to Jewish chronology, it stood only 420 years ... According to the SO [Seder Olam] and Ab.Zar. [Abodah Zara] 9a, during the Second Commonwealth the Persians reigned 34 years, the Greeks 180, the Hasmoneans 103 and the Romans 103 years, which gives us a total of 420 or, compared with 585 years, a difference of 165 years. This mistake seems to lie in the time of the reign of the Persians which was much longer than 34 years (Frank, Talmudic and Biblical Chronology, p. 9, n. 1).

Scholars in support of conventional dating cite fourteen kings (some identify as many as seventeen) that reigned for approximately 207 years during the Persian empire. However, in defense of the Jewish view, some Hebrew scholars and commentators note that Daniel 11:1-2 refutes this claim.

Daniel 11:

***1 Also I in the first year of Darius the Mede, even I, stood to confirm and to strengthen him.
2 And now will I shew thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than they all: and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against the realm of Grecia.***

Here we find the author of Daniel identifying only three kings that reigned during the Persian empire. According to Rashi, the "three kings in Persia" are identified as Cyrus the Persian, Ahasuerus, and Darius the Persian. The fourth king includes the first Darius, Darius the Mede. Alternatively, Ibn Ezra rejects this interpretation. "In his opinion, three more kings excludes Cyrus, in whose reign this vision took place. This is indicated by the word "od," or more. And the fourth includes Cyrus as the first. The chronology of the kings is

1. Cyrus; 2. Ahasuerus (the husband of Esther) who is identical with Artachshasta of Ezra 4; 3. Darius, under whose rule the Temple was rebuilt; 4. Artachshast (in Ezra 6-8, Nechemiah 2 and 5), under whose rule Nechemiah rebuilt the walls of Jerusalem. Since he is the last of the Persian kings, and must therefore be the king who was beaten and killed by Alexander, he must also have been named Darius, since this is known to be the name of the Persian king defeated by Alexander. He thus arrives independently at the same conclusion as the Sages (Rosh HaShanah 2b) that Artachshast was a generic name used by all the Persian kings [as the Egyptian kings were all titled Pharaoh]." Goldwurm, p. 282-3.

Other Jewish commentators believe that the Jewish sages who wrote the Seder Olam purposely altered their chronology so as to confuse anyone who might try to predict the time of the coming of the Messiah. They supposedly did this in accordance with a command found in Daniel 12:4, which states, "But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end ..." But again this refers specifically to the 12th chapter of Daniel and not to the 9th chapter.

Rav Shimon Schwab, one of the proponents of the theory that the Sages hid these missing years, writes,

In Sanhedrin 97b we find a stern condemnation of all those who conjecture the Messianic date from the last chapter of Daniel. ["What is meant by 'but at the end it shall speak and not lie'? R. Samuel ben Nahmani said in the name of R. Jonathan: Blasted be the bones of those who calculate the end. For they would say, since the predetermined time has arrived, and yet he has not come, he will never come. But [even so] wait for him, as it is written, Though he tarry wait for him." Sanhedrin 97b.] These mysteries are to remain "closed and sealed until the end of time." Had it not been for the fact that important parts of those prophecies had been left out or were purposely obscured, the clues for the Messianic date found in Daniel might have yielded the desired results. This was rendered impossible through the hiding of certain data and chronological material (Schwab, Rav Shimon, "Comparative Jewish Chronology?" in Selected Speeches, p. 270).

Rav Schwab goes on to explain that the Sages introduced a new system of counting years called, minyan shtaros, the "Era of Contracts." It is also referred to as the Seleucid Era and began in 312-311 BCE. This non-Jewish accounting was in use by the Sages until the Middle Ages and is still used by some Eastern groups to this day. According to Rav Schwab, the adoption of a non-Jewish calendar for religious documents was "part of the scheme to 'close up the words and seal the book.'" (ibid., p. 271-2).

Rav Schwab offers his views as only a possibility and as a way to "compile a comparative chronology acceptable to Orthodox Jewry and secular historians alike" (ibid., p. 261). In conclusion he states, "Our traditional, universally accepted Jewish way of counting the years *lvre't haolam* (Heb: from the beginning of the world) is sacred territory which only fools do not fear to tread upon" (ibid., p. 284).

As the controversy between the Hebrew and conventional chronology has yet to be resolved, we are left with two choices. We can accept the interpretation that Daniel 9 refers to the abomination of the statute of Zeus set upon the altar of sacrifice by Antiochus in the year 167 BCE. Or, we can accept the chronology of the Seder Olam and the interpretation that Daniel 9 refers to the period between the destruction of the two Temples. It should be noted that even historians who agree with the conventional chronology contradict one another at various points. For example, aside from the uncertainty about the number of Persian kings who reigned during this period, there is also disagreement as to the year Cyrus began his reign, some placing the date at 539 BCE, others as early as 559 BCE. In the end, neither of the possibilities lend any support for the Christian messianic interpretation of Daniel 9. It would seem that once again Jewish exegesis is correct and Gentile Christian interpretation of the Hebrew Scriptures flawed. So what else is new?

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- **Bet Emet Ministries**
- **Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.**
- **902 Cardigan**
- **Garland, Texas 75040**
- **Cell: 972-480-2791**



bennoah1@verizon.net



20%^{off}
COUPON CODE: **NF20**

on all **Hosting Plans.**
APPLICABLE ON NEW SIGN-UPS AND UPGRADES



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

THE REINTERPRETATION OF DANIEL 9 IN THE NEW TESTAMENT FOLLOWING THE FAILURE OF JESUS TO RETURN

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

Mark chapter 13 is called in New Testament studies the "Little Apocalypse" and it is basically a remez of prophetic Scripture from Daniel (hinting back to Daniel 9 as we shall quickly see).

The allusion to Daniel 9 that is found in the New Testament in Mark 13 along with parallel passages in Matthew 24 and Luke 21.

Mark 13:14-19 1

4 But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) then let them that be in Judaea flee to the mountains: 15 And let him that is on the housetop not go down into the house, neither enter therein, to take any thing out of his house: 16 And let him that is in the field not turn back again for to take up his garment. 17 But woe to them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days! 18 And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter. 19 For in those days shall be affliction, such as was not from the beginning of the creation which God created unto this time, neither shall be. (KJV)

Matt 24:15-21 15 When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:) 16 Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains: 17 Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house: 18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes. 19 And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days! 20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day: 21 For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be. (KJV)

Luke 21:20-22 20 And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh. 21 Then let them which are in Judaea flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto. 22 For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled. (KJV)

NOW IT IS TIME TO THINK

As I read this passage many years ago my mind was opened by God to consider if this passage really referred to me, a Gentile Christian, living in the United States because it mentioned several things that simply did not apply to me:

- I live in Dallas, Texas, but the prophecy tells only those living in Judaea to flee and not Texans or all mankind all over the world to flee; only those in Judaea!
- It warns those that experience this abomination of desolation that they better hope this does not befall them on the Sabbath when they have according to the Law restrictions on travel which would affect their ability to fight or to flee. As Christians we don't recognize the Sabbath or observe it so this again could not apply to me in America.
- Luke makes the parallel to "SEEING" the abomination of desolation which is spoken by Daniel with "Jerusalem being compassed with armies" which means that THE ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION IS THE SAME AS JERUSALEM BEING SURROUNDED BY ARMIES" yet I live in Dallas, Texas, and this event happened in 70 C.E. long ago....this means that the abomination of desolation has already occurred just like Jesus said it would to "that generation" which was alive in his day.
- The reference is repeatedly to those alive in that day when Jesus spoke which will see these things happen to Jerusalem in Judaea and not Texas or other parts of the world.
- And lastly the time of the abomination of desolation is described as occurring in the middle to time and not as the end of time as we know it since the prophecy promises that such a time "not shall ever be again" like that time prophesied which means that time has to continue like before if such a comparison is to be real.

My mind was spinning and I realized that the traditional dispensational approach to this prophecy of Daniel and most all other Christian apocalyptic interpretation is bogus!

THE DISCIPLES WERE CONFUSED AS WELL

As we look at the context of these parallel verses, we find that the disciples of Jesus have just asked him an important question:

Mark 13:

1 And as he went out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones and what buildings are here!

2 And Jesus answering said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives over against the temple, Peter and James and John and Andrew asked him privately,

4 Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled?

The parallel passage in Matthew has the disciples asking Jesus specifically about his return.

Matthew 24:

3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

Jesus and his followers believed, according to Jewish theology of their day, that the coming of the Kingdom of God was "at hand" (Matt. 4:17, 10:7, 16:28; Luke 21:31; Phil. 4:5; 2 Thess. 2:2; 1 Pet. 4:7) and that, according to these passages in Mark, Matthew and Luke, one of the signs of the end would be the destruction of the Temple, in addition to a great "tribulation." This tribulation is referred to in the Hebrew scriptures as the "time of Jacob's trouble" (Jer. 30:7).

As alluded to previously, Jesus states that the generation that would see these events would be the generation that would see the fulfillment of his mission (Mark 13:29-30; cf. Mark 9:1).

Mark 13:29-30 29

So ye in like manner, when ye (those alive to whom Jesus spoke) shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, even at the doors. 30 Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done. (KJV)

Mark 9:1 1

And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That there be some of them that stand here (those who heard Jesus speak), which shall not taste of death, till they have seen the kingdom of God come with power. (KJV)

It is no wonder that after the Temple was destroyed and the end of the first century came and went and Jesus had not yet returned, the Gentile Church needed to reinterpret the references to Daniel 9. They did this separating the 70th week from the 69th week in Daniel 9:25 and this was done by altering the Hebrew Scriptures and failing to observe the punctuation of the texts, and thereby pushing the 70th week some 2000 years into the future to a distant and uncertain time. In so doing the problem of the failure of Jesus to reappear as he said and of an imminent "second coming" was solved.

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- Bet Emet Ministries
- Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.
- 902 Cardigan
- Garland, Texas 75040
- Cell: 972-480-2791

bennoah1@verizon.net

the reinterpretation of daniel 9 in the new testament following the failure of jesus to return





20%^{off} on all **Hosting Plans.**
APPLICABLE ON NEW SIGN-UPS AND UPGRADES
COUPON CODE: **NF20**



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

BIBLIOGRAPHY FOR DANIEL'S 70 WEEKS

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

Greetings from Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.

- Drazin, Michael. Their Hollow Inheritance, New York: Feldheim, 1991.
- Encyclopedia Britannica On-Line: Internet Edition Epstein, Rabbi Dr. I., editor.
- The Babylonian Talmud, London: Soncino Press, 1936.
- First, Mitchell, Jewish History in Conflict, New Jersey: Jason Aronson, 1997.
- Frank, Edgar, Talmudic and Biblical Chronology, New York: Feldheim, 1956.
- Goldwurm, Hersch, Daniel: A Commentary, (ArtScroll Tanach Series) New York: Mesorah Publications, 1979.
- Hartman, Louis and Alexander A. Di Lella, The Anchor Bible: The Book of Daniel, New York: Doubleday and Company, 1978.
- Mann, C.S., Mark: A New Translation with Introduction and Commentary, New York: Doubleday and Company, 1986.
- Mason, Steve, Josephus and the New Testament, Massachusetts: Hendrickson Publishers, 1992.
- Myers, Jacob M, The Anchor Bible: Ezra-Nehemiah, Introduction, Translation and Notes, New York: Doubleday and Company, 1965.
- Rabinowitz, Rabbi Yosef, The Book of Nehemiah, New York: Mesorah Publications, 1990.
- Rosenberg, Rabbi A.J., trans. The Books of Daniel, Ezra, Nehemiah, A New English Translation, New York: The Judaica Press, 1991.
- Scherman, Rabbi Nossan, The Complete Artscroll Siddur, New York: Mesorah Publications, 1994.
- Schwab, Rav Shimon, Selected Speeches: A Collection of Addresses and Essays on Hashkafah, Contemporary Issues and Jewish History, Lakewood, New Jersey: CIS Publishers, 1991.
- Shanks, Hershel, editor, Ancient Israel: A Short History from Abraham to the Roman Destruction of the Temple, Washington, D.C.: Biblical Archaeology Society, 1988.
- Silverberg, Israel, "What Date Was That? Problems in Historical Dating," pamphlet, published by the Jerusalem Institute of Biblical Polemics, Jerusalem, date unknown.
- Singer, Rabbi Tovia. "Daniel 9," in Let's Get Biblical, audio tape series with workbook, New York: Outreach Judaism, 1993.

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

- **Bet Emet Ministries**
- **Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.**
- **902 Cardigan**
- **Garland, Texas 75040**
- **Cell: 972-480-2791**



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

THE FAMOUS QUOTE OF ST. AUGUSTINE: HOW COULD THERE BE A "CHRISTIANITY BEFORE JESUS CHRIST"?

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

I remember those days in Seminary quite well as they were definitely a turning point in my life; one that I had not expected. First of all I love history and at one time has wanted to be a history teacher when in high school but events would lead me elsewhere. I would end up almost going to Medical School but would reconsider and end up in Pharmacy and would practice this profession for about ten years before entering Southwestern Seminary in Ft. Worth, Texas on the way to my Pastorate. But I never lost my love for history and this love will serve me well when I attended Seminary later in my life. I can remember while in Seminary learning of the Apostolic Fathers of the early church. I, at first, was overwhelmed when confronted with volumes and volumes of written works from the Ante-Nicene Fathers, the writings of the Fathers down to A.D. 325, the Nicene Fathers and the post-Nicene Fathers. It would take several years of reading them familiarize myself with not only what they said and taught but to competently follow the chronological synthesis of religious ideas and theology which would develop over these several hundreds of years. But alone the way in my voracious reading and studying of my faith in preparation for my later ministry I was often taken back by what they said. I found that often within their personal writings came confessions of deceit and dishonesty regarding the message that they were leaving the world about Jesus as "the Christ". Some of these Church Fathers and their own declarations on the pages of these early works from these Church Fathers pulled the rug right out from under my "theological feet" and shook my very life. It seemed to me the more that I read that behind all the rhetoric was an "Ancient Story" of which they knew and were but "remolding" for their time and age. It appeared to me that many of them, who addressed this issue, knew quite well of the existence of this "Christ" in the Ancient past and was only retelling the story again for the ignorant laymen of their day. What amazed me more was that some of them thought it sport and jest to teach this "Ancient Christ" and "Jesus" to these ignorant people who knew no better. Equipped with the authority of the Roman Church who held the "keys" of Heaven and Hell and who dosed out large amounts to fear to control the masses it was easy to manipulate the minds of these people and teach them what you will regardless of truth. Understand Rome had a Empire to build an they would use religious ignorance of the vast majority of the illiterate people to build it. This brings me to St. Augustine.

Saint Augustine, who became Bishop of Hippo in 395, is touted today as one of the four greatest fathers of the Christian Church. Augustine was born in Tagaste (modern Algeria). He has been called the "most erudite" and the "most prolific" of all the Early Church Fathers and the greatest theologian of all Christian history. Augustine's writings developed the theory on the Church that he is given the designation as "Doctor of the Church". It it time now to look at one of his "writings".

One of the great admissions by Augustine in his writings is one which pulls the underpinnings out from under

the whole of the "unique" Christian Religion as the "only" path to Heaven which Roman Christianity attests today. I can remember it well when studying Augustine and his theology the passage that jumped out at me like few that I had read in that time of my life. In what I was reading of Augustine one day I was startled by what he said and it stopped me on a dime and I had to re-read it several times to see not only the picture of what Augustine was painting but at the same time identify with his own concern about how could there be Christianity before Christ? I read more I felt the concern and identified with the great mystery of which Augustine had written. I began to see that Augustine, the supposed greatest Church Father ever, had studied this question regarding a "Christianity before Jesus" and answered it accordingly as follows:

*That which is known as the **Christian religion existed among the ancients, and never did not exist; from the beginning of the human race until the time when Christ came in the flesh, at which time the **true religion, which already existed** began to be called Christianity.*** (Retract. I, xiii, cited by Dr. Alvin Boyd Kuhn in his Shadow of The Third Century, Elizabeth N.J.: Academy Press, 1949, p.3). Please take the time to re-read this quote above from Augustine.

I wondered at what this astounding quote from Augustine could mean. It would take several years of study on my part to identify exactly what Augustine meant by that quote. He was speaking about Egypt and the Egyptian religion which was a mixture of the Mystical and Mythical representations of Divine Truth given to the earliest of mankind on this planet. Little did I know that my studies would lead me to an exhaustive study of the Ancient Egyptian Religion where I would find the name "Jesus Christ" 10,000 years B.C.E. My mind began to spin with the implications for such a startling reality as I wondered what a "Jewish Rabbi," who supposedly lived some 10,000 years later, had to do with Egyptian Religion. Little did I now then the importance of religious myth and how these Ancient religious myths would later be "literalized" and "carnalized" by succeeding generations which had lost the "keys" to their proper interpretation.

Now Augustine wrote around 400 A.D. and mind you this is far removed from the time period supposedly for the "historical Jesus". I would come to see with more study that Augustine "assumes" something that was not in this *"true religion"* which *"already had existed from the beginning of the human race"* which is not true; namely, that nowhere in this *"true religion"* which *"already had existed from the beginning of the human race"* **was there ever a "Karest/Christ" who was to come in "the flesh".** Ancient Egyptian Religious Myth in Augustine's day has mistakenly been misinterpreted as it "literal history" and not possessing the "keys" to their proper interpretation the Egyptian KRST, Karest, or "the Christ" was assumed to be a historical personage and the writings of the New Testament show this metamorphosis. This fact alone became a major study in my life to say the least and it would take me several years to get to the bottom of it thoroughly but I did and the fruits of my studies are becoming available in various websites as time permits (Egypt, Astrotheology, and the Sungods and the Descent of the Soul into matter).

Augustine's astonishing declaration was made in the early fourth century of our era. It can be asserted with little chance of refutation that if this affirmation of the pious Augustine had not sunk out of sight, but had been kept in open view through the period of Western history, the whole course of that history would have been vastly altered for the better. It is only too likely the case that the obvious implications of this startling passage were of such a nature that its availability to the public was purposely frowned upon by the ecclesiastical authorities in every age. Augustine startling honesty in this quote held the kernel of a great truth the common knowledge of which would have been a stumbling block in the way of the perpetuation of priestly power over the general Christian mind. It would have provoked personal inquiry and disarmed the ecclesiastical prestige of much of its power.

Augustine's quote sure set me to studying like I had never before. I was slowly beginning to see that as a Christian my religion and faith might not be as "sure" as I had assumed and the more I pursued such courses of study I found that all I had was a "Swiss cheese Christian theology" which was full of holes. But it was too late for me; Pandora's box was now open thanks to Augustine and I wanted to know what this *"True Religion"*

that had already existed since the beginning of the human race" truly consisted of and I would slowly gather the pieces to this tremendous 18,000 year old puzzle together and in so doing I was equally alarmed and shocked to see that the picture "painted then by these true Ancients of Egypt about the Creator", going way back before 13,000 B.C.E., had been blurred almost beyond belief in my present day with its false presentation of the Egyptian "Karest/Christ" to me through Rome's New Testament and its falsification and misrepresentation of these earlier Ancient Truths in their depiction of the "Jesus Story".

The commentary further stated:

"For what is it that the Christian saint actually says? It stands as hardly less than a point-blank repudiation of all the chief asseverations on which the structure of Christian tradition rests". Every child born to Christian parents in eighteen centuries has been indoctrinated with the unqualified belief that our current orthodox Christianity was a completely new saving revelation to all of mankind, and therefore was the first true religion in world history and a Divine, unique revelation; that it was given to the world by God himself and brought to earth by the sole divine emissary ever commissioned to convey God's truth to mankind; that it flashed out amid the lingering of Pagan darkness as the first ray of true light to illumine the pathway of evolution for the safe passage of the human Soul. All previous religion was the superstitious product of primitive childishness of mind. Christianity was the first piercing of the long night of black heathenism by the benignant gift of God (John G. Jackson, Christianity Before Christ, p. 1-3).

Nothing could be further from the truth!

Finally, the commentary stated:

"Augustine shatters this illusion and this jealously preserved phantom of blind credulity. From remotest antiquity, he asserts, there has always existed in the world the true religion. It illuminated the intellects of the most ancient Sages, Prophets, Priests and Kings. It built the foundation for every national religion, the tenets of which consisted of reformulation of its ubiquitous ageless principles of knowledge and wisdom. It went under a variety of designations:

- Hermeticism in ancient Egypt;
- Orphism in early Greece;
- Zoroastrianism in Persia;
- Brahmanism in India;
- Taoism in China;
- The Eleusinian Mysteries in Greece
- Mithraism in Rome
- Shintoism in Japan and China" (Ibid).

Answer for yourself: But I thought all the above religions were "pagan" and wrong and evil and full of idolatry? Well they can be when you lose the "gnosis" and the secrets of how to interpret these higher Divine religious myths that were captured for all of Eternity by these Ancient Spiritualist through the agency of symbol and religious metaphors and symbols. When we look at the above list of supposed "false religions" and read their accounts and "literalize" them as we have done with this supposed "literal" Jesus in the "Jesus Story" then we are guilty of falling into idolatry. But if we possess the wisdom and knowledge and "keys" to these Ancient Religious Myths as these Ancients did, who never looked at these religious myths as "historical" or physically "literal" but only as "allegories expressing higher Divine Truths", then we are awe stuck and taken back by the knowledge and wisdom of these Ancient sages and Priests of God. I cannot describe it as it should be, but I have found little in life as satisfying to my Soul and Spirit as the study of Egypt, the parents of the Jewish nation, and their faith as these higher Ancient Divine Truths come alive to me as I stand startled and amazed at the depth of their knowledge of God when compared to mine growing up with a "literal" Christianity. I have attempted to bring the reader the richness of this knowledge of God possessed, like Moses for example, who grew up in Pharaoh's house. Let me say that I have

been breathless by what I have uncovered and seen the Creator as more awesome today than words can convey and sadly this knowledge lays covered with millennia of sand and neglect today with the world's refocus upon Rome and its falsehoods and replacement religion with a "literal godman" instead of the Mystical and Mythical Christ which only lives "within" the bosom of mankind.

In no matter what garbled and perverted form, even tribal religionism fostered this *"true" and "already existing religion from the beginning of time"*. Christianity as it is taught and practiced today does not! It is a false representation of God's only Divine Truth which He put in the Stars above our heads. I sadly had to admit as I studied the depth of Augustine's quote that as an Ordained Pastor of a mega church in Dallas that I did not have this "true" religion as has mankind down through time until the emergence of the Holy Roman Empire in the 3rd century. Mystery cultism dramatized and ritualized it in many lands. Social usages, all the annual festivals centered around the Equinoxes and Solstices and the personification of the Cosmic Energy/Force of the Sun as a visible symbol for the invisible Energy we know as God. Folktales, tales, traditions, myths, legends, and oral traditions of the common people, carried these "Ancient Truths" down the corridors of time until the 3rd century when Rome will be their extermination along with those who cherished them. *Always has this Divine Knowledge as taught by Egypt and successive nations down through recorded history existed among men; never was it not present in the world. Hardly ever comprehended at its real value, its representations badly misconceived, its import warped and travestied at every turn in popular practice, it yet existed and came down to Augustine's day.* (Kuhn, *Shadow*, pp. 3-4).

But Augustine was not through as he goes on to say more startling things few have ever heard today.

"I would not believe in the Gospel myself if the authority of the Catholic Church did not influence me to do so." Against the letter of Mani, 5,6, 397 A.D.

Answer for yourself: Did you read this quote above twice? Is this an admission that Augustine knew that the "literal" Jesus of the Catholic "Jesus Story" was a lie and that only the Mystical and Mythical "Jesus Christ" as a Heavenly Concept was true? Did Augustine know that, as the Ancients had taught since the beginning of time, through both oral traditions first and then later with recorded words on temples, pyramids, and papyrus, that the only true faith given by God was one that expressed unity with the Creator through the Mystical Christ within and the representation of this "Indwelling God/Christ" through the agency of Myth (the Mythical Christ)? It sure appears that he did but few read Augustine today and other men of courage who teach the truth in an age where it could get you killed. Instead, we are relegated to listening to what others have heard preached on cassette tapes by others and assorted such hearsay instead of the truth; never verifying if what we are taught to believe is the truth or not from our personal study.

There is an extensive literature on the supposed "Pagan origins of Christianity". Much of this is written by Christians who possess no knowledge of what I speak; therefore denigrating the whole of Ancient Spiritual Wisdom. But most of these works, written by scholars for scholars, never reach the general reader. It is time they do. Email us and we will send you a recommended book list whereby you no longer have to remain in the dark concerning the truth behind the "Jesus Story". We also provide to the interested student a ministry CD containing the study materials from all 13 of our websites. Let us know if you would desire to have one. In the study of this CD the dedicated will see how the "historical Jesus", first used a teaching tool and vehicle to express Divine Truths in the emerging Messianism of Judaism, will dissolve in the light of today's evidence to the contrary and in its place emerge the Divine Truth behind the Mystical Christ within as believed by the earliest Christian, Jewish, and Gentile Gnostics and how these Divine Truths were captured for all Eternity by the Ancients through the medium of religious myth. With acquisition of the "gnosis" and the proper way to interpret these Ancient writings then one sees the puzzle pieces for what they truly are and is capable of recovering the original truths behind the "Jesus Story" as first understood by these Ancient Sages and Priests. This is the way God gave this knowledge to mankind in the beginning and we cannot improve upon it; only belittle it through misinterpretations. Thank you.

Blessings..Craig Lyons M.Div.

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- **Bet Emet Ministries**
- **Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.**
- **902 Cardigan**
- **Garland, Texas 75040**
- **Cell: 972-480-2791**



bennoah1@verizon.net



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

THE SEVENTY WEEK PROPHECY OF DANIEL 9: 17-27: WHY DIDN'T THE CHRISTIAN BIBLE TRANSLATE IT CORRECTLY FROM THE HEBREW SCRIPTURES?

Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M.Div.

Of all the Old Testament scriptures translated and quoted, or should I say purposefully mistranslated or misquoted by Christian evangelicals during the early centuries of the emerging Roman Church during the 2nd through the 5th century in hopes of finding validation for most of their Gentile Christian doctrines, Daniel 9:17-27 and Isaiah 53 are perhaps the two most popular. mistranslations of the Hebrew Scriptures existing in the Christian Bible. Of course, most Christians are familiar with Daniel, chapter 9, because it contains the famous prophecy of Daniel's Seventy Weeks that predicts the coming of the Messiah before the destruction of the Jewish Temple in 70 C.E. (A.D.) Christianity relies upon a false claim that the only reasonable interpretation of those scriptures dealing with Daniel's 70 weeks is theirs, however, Judaism has maintained differently now going on over two thousand years. Christianity has for almost two thousand years taught that their version of Daniel's Seventy Weeks is one of the strongest proofs that Jesus is the fulfillment of the Jewish Messiah. Christianity maintains that the prophecy in Daniel, chapter 9 of the forthcoming Jewish Messiah, was written and dated to the 6th century B.C.E. while the Jewish rabbis inform us that the book was written and dated from 164 B.C.E., a difference of almost five hundred years. Christians list the Book of Daniel as a book of prophecy, however, the Jews placed the book in their Bible, the Tanakh, in the section dealing with history and not prophecy. Thus, as you can see, the part of the Bible dealing with the Seventy Weeks of Daniel, chapter nine, and in particular verses 17-27, is one of the most contested collection of verses in the Bible as to its proper understanding and interpretation.

SOME BACKGROUND INTO THIS TROUBLESOME PASSAGE: TWO PERSPECTIVES ON HOW TO INTERPRET DANIEL CHAPTER 9 AND THE PROPHECY OF DANIEL'S SEVENTY WEEKS

- **Rabbinic Judaism would purport the prophecy of Daniel 70 Weeks according to the Hebrew Scriptures and texts was already fulfilled with two different "anointed" ones which culminated in the destruction of the Temple and the priesthood in 70 C.E.**
- **Christian notables such as Adam Clarke in their interpretations of the Hebrew texts state the Christian interpretation is in keeping with the Septuagint (Greek) which can be shown today to be an alternate rendering of the Hebrew Masoretic text.**
- **The Rabbinic Jews would then further assert that the original Septuagint only consisted of the**

Pentateuch and that the other books such as Daniel were altered and even falsely translated subsequent to the time given for Christ Jesus in the New Testament and such alterations were made to make it falsely seem that Jesus is the fulfillment of this passage.

- Of course, the Christians say not so and that all of the books of the Bible were translated at least fifty years prior to Christ Jesus' advent, that the Greek speaking Jews themselves used the Septuagint until AD 200, and the Masoretic text was falsified as to these passages.**

Asher Norman, in his [Twenty Six Reasons Why Jew's Don't Believe In Jesus](#), states on page 241 that: "To accomplish messianic slight of hand, missionaries use an incorrect date for Daniel's prophecy. Daniel began his prophecy with the 'emergence of a word' (devar in Hebrew)...Ezra used this word to identify the event that would bring this time period. Daniel 9 prophesied that a Messiah would be 'cut off and exist no longer.' Christian translators replaced 'exist no longer' with, 'but not for Himself,' because Jesus who is supposed to be 'god,' cannot 'exist no longer.'"

On and so forth the arguments go between Judaism and Christianity. And not only are the texts controverted between Christian and Rabbinic Jew, but the application of the Christian translations are so controverted between various camps of Christian eschatology that little unity can be found among them.

Answer for yourself: But is that really true? Who translates these Scriptures correctly, the Jews or the Christians? Have you ever invested thirty minutes in reading a Hebrew/English Bible and compared it to the Greek Septuagint (Greek/English Bible) or even the English of your KJV in order to see if your Christian Old Testament reads like the Hebrew texts that Jesus used?

Well you would be in for the shock of your life if you did! [Our Christian Bibles and translations of the Hebrew of Daniel are changed from what the original Hebrew said and this was done by Christians redactors of these Hebrew texts very long ago to make Daniel's prophecy appear if fulfilled by Jesus. Well don't believe me; you need to see the evidence of this forgery of the Hebrew Bible by Gentile Christianity for yourself and this is what this website will show you.](#)

Over the last twenty years as a Seminary student and Pastor I have done many such comparisons of religious texts in our Christian Bibles with the Hebrew, Greek, and English and let me say to you that what I found upon years of intensive and unbiased study is the reason for the [multiple websites](#) provided by Bet Emet Ministries because I realized quite quickly that I had not been taught the truth about the Hebrew Scriptures since my childhood and sadly was rendered an idolator and blasphemer by what I was taught by Gentile Christianity because our Christian forged and manipulated religious documents are taught and accepted without question or critical examination. It might be too late for me and you to remove the stain of such hideous sins as idolatry and blasphemy which we inherited from Western Gentile Christian dogmas and doctrines from these forged religious documents but hopefully as you see these truths for yourself you can prevent the same "unforgiveable" sin infecting your children. Therefore, the need for a voice crying in the wilderness of Christian neo-pagan idolatry; the need for ministries like Bet Emet and others which reveal the alteration of the Hebrew Scriptures that Jesus read and the falsification of the Greek and English translations of them which Gentile Christianity espouses today as "inspired, infallible, and inerrant."

Meanwhile, if you have read our research into Isaiah 53 and the forgery of the Hebrew Scriptures when translated into the Greek and later the English in these verses as well, then you have already seen how Isaiah 53 easily refers to the suffering servant nation, Israel, and that nowhere in the original Hebrew before it was altered can any verses truly be said to refer to Jesus of Nazareth alone. Now it is time to see the original meaning of Daniel's verses. Are you ready?

CHRISTIANITY BELIEVES IT HAS THE TRUTH CONCERNING DANIEL 9 AND THE SEVENTY WEEKS...BUT DOES IT?

Christians claim that the Messiah had to have come before the destruction of the Second Temple, that this Messiah could only be Jesus of Nazareth, and that all this is prophesied in the ninth chapter of the Book of Daniel. A cursory reading of the Christian's King James translation of the prophecy apart from its context makes this argument very compelling. But such clever manipulation of the text does not go unnoticed by those who know what the Hebrew previously said which the Christian Bibles fail to reveal.

However, upon close personal examination of these Hebrew texts as opposed to the Greek and the English misquotations of them, as I am prepared to show you, then the interested student of Scripture can see for himself that Daniel 9 is a prophecy that deals mainly with the Babylonian exile and the time of the Second Temple, up to and **including** its destruction in 70 C.E. (A.D.). **Any allusion to the Messianic Age is peripheral and nowhere do we find any reference to the person or the end days Messiah as taught by Gentile Christianity today. Therefore, Daniel 9 cannot be used honestly to demonstrate a last days Messianic prophecy fulfilled by Jesus.**

In order for the Christian interpretation of the prophecy to bear witness to the coming and death of Jesus of Nazareth, the dating of the events of the prophecy must coincide with the generally accepted date of the crucifixion of Jesus as understood by Gentile Christianity as appearing according to their exegesis in Dan. 9:26. No one knows exactly when this crucifixion took place; however, scholarly consensus places this event somewhere around the years 29-32 C.E., and certainly no later than 33 C.E. As you can see in order for Daniel to refer to Jesus then the dating and counting of the Seventy Weeks must stretch to the time period of Jesus and his crucifixion. We will see how this is cleverly done by historical Christian exegesis and manipulation of the Hebrew texts shortly.

As you read the forthcoming articles in our series on Daniel you will see that this Christian interpretation of Daniel 9 completely fails when the punctuation of Daniel 9:25 is correctly understood which comes from proper understanding of the Hebrew language found in these Hebrew texts themselves. The sad fact is that 99.9% of Christians today cannot read Hebrew and therefore are totally unaware of the diacritical markings in Hebrew that often "fill-in-the-blanks" when consulted and which, when known, prevent such errors as found by Gentile Christian exegesis and interpretation. Simply said without proper understanding of the Hebrew it is often impossible to come to the truth understanding of the Old Testament prophecies and this error leads to many prophecies made to appear as if they apply to Jesus when in fact they cannot and don't.

- [Links to further articles for your study.](#)
- [Bet Emet Offers Comprehensive CD For Your Personal Study](#)
- [How to properly study the CD.](#)
- [How to obtain the CD.](#)

- Bet Emet Ministries
- Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.
- 902 Cardigan
- Garland, Texas 75040
- Cell: 972-480-2791



bennoah1@verizon.net



20%^{off}

COUPON CODE: **NF20**

on all **Hosting Plans.**

APPLICABLE ON NEW SIGN-UPS AND UPGRADES



BET EMET MINISTRIES

Hebrew For "The House Of Truth"

Craig M. Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M.Div.

**BET EMET MINISTRIES...WEBSITES FOR YOUR
STUDY THAT WILL BRING YOU TO "THE
TRUTH" ABOUT "THE CHRIST," "THE JEWISH
MESSIAH," AND THE "JESUS STORY"**

- **Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.**
- **Bet Emet Ministries**
- **902 Cardigan**
- **Garland, Texas 75040**
- **972-480-2791**
- <mailto:bennoah1@verizon.net>

INTERPRETING THE "JESUS STORY" THROUGH THE 4 WAYS OF RABBINICAL TEACHING

The Websites and our spiritual pilgrimage follow but I must say that what I uncovered when getting to the bottom of the origin of the "Jesus Story" is that **the "New Testament Jesus" can be understood in many different ways** and in so doing yet communicate Divine Truth to the reader. I have discovered through my 20 years of study that we basically have 3 different ways to understand "the Christ" and the "Jesus Story" as I and others see it. Let it be understood up front that our "Jesus Story" is not "new"; it exits from the beginning of recorded time as found in a host of other nations and other "religions" where this personified central character, often termed "the Krst" or "the Christ", is found to be identified by a host of other names in these different religious expressions. This fact alone should make us aware that something lies behind our "Jesus Story" other than a supposed "literal" and "historical" person. We at Bet Emet Ministries have covered all 3 different understandings and presentations of this "Krst" or "Christ" which is termed "Jesus Christ" in our Christianity and the presentation of our research is distributed throughout the totality of our websites. Taken in order our Websites take the student through these 3 different understanding of "the Christ" in systematic order where we progress from our supposed inherited "literal-historical" approach to the understanding of

"the Christ" to the ancient "Mystical", "Mythological" and finally the "Metaphysical" understanding of "the Christ" as taught by the ancients down through recorded history until the 2nd century and the rise of Roman Orthodoxy. Here is what we find when we do the exhaustive studies into this area:

- **Historically**...(Divine Spiritual allegory and myth taught through the medium of a personified and presumed historical person; although not accurate to the existence of a historical person yet very important in that it serves as an example to be emulated and followed by all mankind).
- **Mythically**...(personification of the Sun (the Sun being only the visible representation of the Cosmic Divine Conscious & Intelligent Energy and Divine Mind of the Creator) and its path through the Zodiac and the 4 seasons of the year; the equinoxes and solstices which again personify the growth and Spiritual maturation of the Soul and Divine Mind in "matter" and humanity)
- **Mystically**...(expressing a hidden teaching, a secret doctrine, given under strict and exacting conditions to approved candidates by the Masters of Wisdom regarding the descent of the Logos and Divine Mind of God into matter, ie., again mankind). Paul speaks of this:

Col 1:27 To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory: (KJV)

Answer for yourself: Are all three methods of presenting "the Krst", "the Christ", or as we know of it as "Jesus Christ" equally accurate to truth? No they are not and our Websites will provide the evidence you need as a "truth-seeker" to not only see this for yourself beyond any doubt but make adjustments in your religious belief system when needed based upon the facts and evidence our Websites provide. Our focus needs to be on correctly interpreting "the Krst" and "the Christ"; both the Mystical and Mythical Christ and then being equipped with this understanding we can then and only then adequately deal with and understand what lies behind the erroneously interpreted "Historicity of the Christ" as seen in our inherited "Jesus Story" which is portrayed and interpreted to us as a supposed person of historical being, the Christ with flesh which is limited to but one person.

It goes without saying that we all begin to read and study the Bible from a "literal" perspective assuming that it is the vehicle for "literal truth" about Jesus Christ, never realizing that these ancient stories were written and were intended to be understood by the writers of this ancient Spiritual Mysteries only as Spiritual Allegories by the original writers and never to be understood as if a "literal" story. That is why we find upon study our "Jesus Story" repeated in identical form from beginning to end all the way back to pre-dynastic Egypt over 13,000 years ago. This "Christ Story" was never intended to be understood as if "limited" to but one person but to the whole of the human race. God had descended into "matter" and humanity had become the Temple of the Holy Spirit and Divine Mind of the whole Cosmos. It is this hidden mystery, that the Divine Mind incarnated into all "matter" and finds Self-expression in all manifestations of "matter", especially humanity, that is lost in our current understanding of "the Jesus Story" we have inherited today.

Bet Emet Ministries began several years ago to present websites dealing with Christianity which at first adopted this **"Literal Interpretation" of Jesus in the "Jesus Story"** since the "literal" approach toward Jesus in the New Testament is taught today by almost all of Christianity as they *assume* that Jesus Christ was a historical person. **We all grow up in the Western Hemisphere assuming that the "Jesus Story" is a historical reality; that is until we do serious study of our faith which is required to get to the bottom of this "Jesus Story" and the religious synthesis within it. Only when my studies into the truth behind our New Testament progress to where I uncovered the First Gnostic New Testament which was later corrupted by Rome with its Second New Testament did I see when studying Gnostic Christianity that "the Krst" and "the Christ" (the Divine Mind of the Creator in all "matter") did I come to clearly see the Mystical Christ and Mythological Christ for what it truly represented. Many of our websites, especially the early ones from years ago, begin by approaching the "Jesus Story" from this inherited historical -grammatical method of interpretation because this is how we grow up and first get acquainted with the "Jesus Story".** Only by submitting this "historical Christ" under the microscope of intense scrutiny can we be certain that the inherent problems in this interpretation of "the Christ" and the

"Jesus Story" is a falsehood and then look elsewhere for its true meaning and find the "Mystical", "Mythological" and "Metaphysical" truths behind all the "Christ Stories" which remained intact for thousands of years until the 2nd century where we find Rome "radically reinterpreting" the whole of the "Christ Stories" and "limiting" this Christ to but one person the access to which only comes through the doors of the Roman Church. Oh, how convenient for world domination and the manipulation of humanity through fear and ignorance. These "truths" I felt were necessary to get to the readers, students, and "truth-seekers" in order to reveal the greater Spiritual Truths that lay within Biblical and Mystical Judaism that are not taught by mainline Gentile Christianity today. As a pastor I realized that it takes time for a "seed to grow" and if I strike out and were to say "everything you believe about Jesus is wrong" I would lose any hope of reaching people with the fruits of my studies. We must understand our Jesus correctly; that is what all incarnational life is meant to accomplish whereby one "awakens" to his True Self; that he is the expression of Divinity and Divine Mind as a human being. We sing "in him we live, move and have our being"; more correctly it is in "us" that God moves, lives, and has His being and it is this agency of the indwelling Christ, not limited to but one, but in all that needs to be restored to humanity so that man can become ONE again with God and all world religions turn their swords into plowshares because we are all ONE. So we begin with the study of the Jewish Roots of Christianity by following the the Rabbinical Methods of teaching and I applied them to Bet Emet's presentation of the "Jesus Story" which we find evolves over the totality of our Websites. There are 4 levels of Rabbinical teaching. Let us learn them now as we return "to the Faith once given the Saints".

PASHAT

The first level of understanding is PASHAT (simple interpretation). The Pashat is the "literal" meaning. It is similar to what Protestant hermeneutics calls "Grammatical Historical Exegesis" and also similar to what Protestant Hermeneutics calls "The Literal Principle." The PASHAT is the plain, simple meaning of the text; understanding scripture in its natural, normal sense using the customary meanings of the words being used, in accordance with the primary exegetical rule in the Talmud that no passage loses its PASHAT (b.Shab. 63a; b.Yeb. 24a). While there is figurative language (like Ps. 36:7) symbolism (like Rom. 5:14); allegory (like Gal. 4:19-31) and hidden meanings (like Rev. 13:18; 1Cor. 2:7) in the Scriptures, the first thing to look for is the literal meaning or PASHAT. This is how and why I developed the first websites and in so doing try to reveal the beauty of Biblical Judaism to the Christian student desiring the truth of his Jewish Roots. For it is in Biblical Judaism do we find our links with ancient Egypt in their purest form thus preserving better than any nation these Ancient understandings of God, Divine Mind, and the Cosmos and man's responsibilities to the Creator. These following websites approaches "the Christ" as an assumed "historical person" yet never telling the reader that behind this motif of a "historical Jesus" lies the greatest deception known to mankind. We will see this deception emerge as we try to verify what our Roman Bibles say on its pages when compared with the Hebrew Scriptures from which it taken. Only by seeing the host of problems that emerge doing such comparisons of Christian dogmas and doctrines with the Jewish dogmas and doctrines as well as the Hebrew Scriptures from which our Bibles inaccurately quotes and purposefully mistranslates does the door "crack open" as to the many problems and falsehoods that lie behind a "literal" and "historical" interpretation of our inherited "Jesus Story". This needs be said for until we see these problems and falsehoods then moving to a deeper understanding and a more true understanding of "the Christ" and our "Jesus Story" has no purpose since being taught since childhood that our Bibles and Christian faith is "infallible, inerrant, and inspired". I will let the evidences which I bring the reader to determine if such an approach to Christianity is warranted and can be proven in light of modern scholarship.

- [RETURNING TO THE BIBLICAL FAITH...EXAMINING CLOSELY OUR BIBLES](#)
- <http://www.christianjewishbible.netfirms.com>
- (We begin our study by looking at our New Testaments since it is within this New Testament given us by Rome that we have the core of the problems concerning this Jewish Messiah portrayed as Jesus. Here we encounter, maybe for the first time for many readers, a host of unlimited examples of textual and Scriptural falsifications in our Christian Bibles when compared with the prior Hebrew Scriptures which lie in stealth in both the Greek and later English mistranslation of our Christian Old and New Testaments. Hundreds of examples exist where the facts and Scriptural truths that exist in the Jewish Masoretic Old

Testament texts are shown to be purposefully changed in the Greek translation of the Jewish Scriptures by the Essenes and later incorporated into almost all Christian Old Testaments. Not to be outdone, Rome later emerges and continues the Scriptural falsification on a much larger scale by changing and altering the Hebrew Scriptures and eventually adapting its "literalized" solar-mythology" in their final production...the Second New Testament. Here we encounter the change of these ancient Divine Spiritual Mystical, Mythological, and Metaphysical Concepts as they become altered almost beyond recognition and reinterpreted and attached to the life of the "supposed literal and historical" New Testament Jesus. In order to see how "Mystical Divine Truths" of a "Metaphysical Realm" become "literalized", "historicized" and "limited" to but one supposed person of history one has to trace the adulteration of the Scriptural Texts and the forgery of the Hebrew Scriptures. So it is necessary that we become very familiar with the document called the New Testament which has incorporated such a religious agenda and the creation of a "replacement religion" over these last 1,800 years). This is our "introduction" to the "Jesus Problem" which can be laid basically at the feet of Rome and their "antisemitism".

- **[RETURNING TO THE JEWISH ROOTS OF CHRISTIANITY](#)**

- **<http://returntofaithofjesus.netfirms.com>**

- (The examination of the Jewish and Hebrew Roots of the Christian Faith as taken from a **literal perspective**. In so doing we expose many of the errors in doctrine and practice of today's Gentile Christianity with special emphasis upon the non-Jewish believer and his Divine place within the Israel of God instead of enmeshed in "replacement religion" as exists today in Gentile Christianity. We pay no attention in this site to the many problems concerning the Historical Jesus and approach the study from the normal assumption that the historical Jesus is true since that is how most of us grew up believing in the first place. In later sites we look at this problem in greater detail but to stress the greatness of Divine Truth as found yet in Judaism today as well as over the last 2,000 years we compare basically "Roman Christianity and its dogmas with the dogmas of Judaism and all the while keep our eyes on the alteration of the Hebrew Scriptures which changed the ancient Divine Spiritual Wisdom as found in ancient Egypt and their later children the Jewish nation).

- **[THE COVENANT OF NOAH & THE LAWS OF NOAH AND THEIR RELATIONSHIP TO THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH](#)**

- **<http://covenantofnoah.netfirms.com>**

- (**[Now we look in depth to the non-Jewish believer and how he fits into true Biblical Faith without conversion to Judaism.](#)** This is very important information and necessary for every Christian to read and study in detail. This is a very revealing study of the Covenants of God with special emphasis upon the Covenants concerning the non-Jew which are called today the Covenant of Noah comprising the 66 commandments of Noah. Included in this site are Old Testament references to this covenant as well and revealing exposition of this same covenant in the New Testament as taught to the non-Jews in fulfillment of the Great Commission before Rome would change everything in the 2nd through the 5th century. It is here we begin to see the "pattern"; the "Pattern of Worship" which we find is the same for the Jew and non-Jew and how denominational Christianity has missed the mark throughout history due to it's antisemitic background and antisemitic dogmas and Scriptural forgeries inherited by Rome).

- **[THE BIBLICAL "PATTERN" OF WORSHIP & THE GENTILE GOD-FEARER IN THE FIRST CENTURY SYNAGOGUE-"CHURCH"](#)**

- **<http://jewishrootscx.netfirms.com/>**

- (Having learned all of this knowledge from the above websites and fully convinced that repentance is needed in our "Christian religious belief system" then the question that should be asked is this one as I see it: *"If I, as a non-Jew, who had not converted to Judaism, had lived in the first century in Israel and had come into contact with the Messianic Movement within Israel as we find it in Acts 15 for example, then what would I have been taught about how a non-Jew is to "worship" the Creator"? Is there a "Pattern of Worship" of God that I need to know about?* Other questions come to mind: What was I to do having learned these truths about the early Gentile inclusion into the Israel of God? How was I to worship in contrast as to how I learned from Roman Christianity? How can I

bring this understanding into my life today? How can I worship the Creator in "Spirit and in Truth" in light of what I have learned in the above websites that has shown me that I have been badly taught and so badly misguided by my Spiritual leaders in Christianity today? What lies behind these "Jewish and cultural" expression of Worship of God as seen in the Biblical Festivals as well as the Equinoxes and Solstices? Is there a "Comic Pattern" of worship that is reflected in the Jewish Nation and their Jewish and cultural worship of God? Is there something bigger out there that I fail to see being limited by only the "Jewish expression" of the worship of God? Do I begin with a through study of Judaism and advance to a deeper understanding of the God of the Cosmos? **Is the Macrocosm reflected in the Microcosm of Jewish worship?** Yes, yes, yes! But all of that must come later. We must get our feet on the ground of Scriptural integrity and learn these "basic principles" and the truth about our New Testament and our corrupted "Jesus Story" before we move into much "deeper waters" and the hidden Divine Truths behind our "Jesus Story". If you want those answers then these forthcoming websites are for you. Now having mastered the above sites we move on to these "deeper Spiritual waters" that Rome never intended you know!

- **AN UNBIASED LOOK INTO THE HISTORY OF THE NEW TESTAMENT...AND THE ROLE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT IN ITS CANONIZATION?**
- **<http://historyofformationofnewtestament.netfirms.com>**
- (Now we must understand how we actually got this New Testament in the first place with all of its purposeful mistranslation, misquotations, and Scriptural inventions. This study is as best as possible an unbiased and intense study into the New Testament, its origins, its canonization, the disagreements of the early Church Fathers as seen for hundreds of years in the many conflicts and disagreements concerning it; its falsification and purposeful mistranslation of the Jewish Masoretic text, the role of the Essenes in the falsification of the Jewish Old Testament and its impact of the later developing Roman New Testament, and the determination of the role of the Holy Spirit in the production of the New Testament...**if any**)

REMEZ

The next level of understanding of the Scriptures taught by the Rabbis is called in Hebrew REMEZ (hinting at a prior truth or a hidden truth that goes beyond the current text). Peculiarities and contradictions in the Biblical texts are treated and presented to the reader as hinting at a deeper Divine and Spiritual truth than that conveyed by its PASHAT. The fun of discovering our Jewish Roots, Sabbaths, and Biblical Festivals is over and is in reality only the "introduction" to the deeper Mystical and Metaphysical teachings to come. Now it is time for serious investigation of our inherited faith. **Our Websites get more challenging as I begin using the principle of Remez to hint that there are problems with the "Jesus Story" beyond the Pashat "interpretation" and begin to question many of the teachings of Christianity and their presentation of Jesus as the Jewish Messiah.** We still approach these issues as if "historical" but as your studies progress you begin to slowly get the picture that there is severe problems with what Christianity teaches about "the historical Jesus Christ" and its presentation of Jesus as the Jewish Messiah. It bears saying again that we approach this information yet as if "historical" but as our websites progress we will soon move to the "Mythical" and the "Mystical" presentations of "the" Jesus Christ. You might say we are in the process of cracking the egg shell regarding the "Jesus Story".

- **THE JEWISH CONCEPT OF "THE" MESSIAH....WHY CAN'T THE JEWS AND THE CHRISTIANS AGREE?**
 - **<http://jewishmessiah.netfirms.com/>**
 - (**Now we enter the beauty of Judaism and the truths they taught about their own Messiah and once knowing this then it is easy to contrast them with what we have been taught as Christians that come from our forged Christian Bibles.** Ever wonder why the Jews and Gentile Christianity cannot agree on the Jewish Messiah? At last the unbiased truth concerning the Jewish Messiah and with it many explanations as to how the Christian theology concerning the Messiah deviates so drastically from the Jewish Messianic concepts as well as emphasis on the corruption of

the Gentile's religious texts (OT and NT) which culminates in the creation of a Messiah which was never prophesied by the Jewish prophets.....the answers for the Gentile Christian are not always comforting but if you want the truth it is here for the interested and unbiased student and true seeker of truth. This is a selective summary of what went before on the other sites where I pull together pertinent information concerning one topic and one topic only: THE MESSIAH. If your desire is to study what the Jewish Scriptures taught about the Jewish Messiah before they were altered and changed as they were purposefully mistranslated into the Greek and later carried over in their corrupted forms into the Christian's Old Testament and New Testament texts, then this material is for you. Along with this site is the examination of text after text not only in it's Hebraic original form but as it was altered and changed thereby causing New Testament believers to ignorantly accept and cherish beliefs about Jesus which not only are incorrect but which render them idolators before God).

- **A TRUTHFUL ANALYSIS OF MESSIANIC PROPHECIES IN THE HEBREW BIBLE AS CONTRASTED WITH THE CHRISTIAN TRANSLATIONS...DID JESUS FULFILL THEM?**
 - <http://messianicprophecy.netfirms.com>
 - (A very detailed examination of the Hebrew Scriptures and how they were later altered when translated into the Greek, Latin, and English versions of Christian Bibles. We trace the corruption of the Jewish Scriptures from the Hebrew in which they were originally written and show how these Jewish Scriptures were later purposefully mistranslated, misquoted, misapplied, and even invented in order to alter the human messiah into a "cosmic Godman" by the Essenes of Alexandria, Egypt. Later these very same altered passages will become forced "fulfillments" when applied to Jesus in later Latin and English versions taken from the Greek forgeries of the Jewish Scriptures. We show repeatedly how the Greek translations were forged in order to include the Essene concept of their "angel messiah" and "cosmic Godman" and later how this concept would be further adulterated when applied to Jesus some two hundred years later through the further forgery of other Hebrew Scriptures by the Roman Gentile Church. In other words we show beyond any doubt how the Holy Word of God has been corrupted today. No wonder the Jewish people don't believe in the Christian Jesus; their Jewish Scriptures read completely different than those of the Christian Church in "key" messianic places)
- **DANIEL 9:17-27: THE SEVENTY WEEKS OF YEARS AS TAKEN FROM THE HEBREW SCRIPTURES**
 - <http://seventyweeksdaniel.netfirms.com>
 - (We now look at a very problematic piece of prophecy. Of all the Old Testament scriptures translated and quoted (or purposely mistranslated or misquoted) by Christian evangelicals in hopes of finding validation to most of their Gentile Christian doctrines, Daniel 9:17-27 and Isaiah 53 are perhaps the two most popular. In both cases, Christianity relies on a claim that the only reasonable interpretation of those scriptures is theirs. But is this true? Have our Christian Bibles been forged to force fulfillments as applied to Jesus when the true Hebrew Scriptures read differently than our Christian Bibles? Well...it is time to see the truth for yourself concerning Daniel's 70 weeks and then you decide who is right....Judaism or Christianity)
- **THE ESSENE CHRISTIAN FAITH AND ITS LEGACY OF SUN WORSHIP**
 - <http://essenecx.netfirms.com>
 - (As stated earlier Divine Spiritual allegory and Spiritual Myths of the ancients have been "literalized by Rome" and presented to us in our Christian Bibles as if a "literal" and "historical" truth that fits into a time-line of Rome's making. We saw when we looked at the manipulation and adulteration of the Hebrew Scriptures let alone the testimony of Judaism for these last 2,000 years that the "Jesus" of the New Testament is not their "Jewish Messiah". We begin to see this Christian deception through a comprehensive and challenging investigation into the true origins of the Essene-Christian faith as we begin in ancient Egypt and it's worship of God. In so doing we spend some time understanding Egyptian Religion where astral-theology and solar-worship was **personified** into "savior Godmen" such as Osiris which is the first and the **"pattern" of all personification of Divine Spiritual concepts that followed.** We trace such personified solar beliefs through successive Gentile nations and make note of similarities as well as differences, until we come to the

Essene/Qumran cult, who, in rejection of normative Biblical Judaism because of their inability to assume the Priesthood following the Maccabee war, evolved away from Biblical Judaism and adopted these astral-theological religious ideas which had more in common with Egypt, Persian, Zoroastrianism, Buddhism, Pythagoreanism, etc., than with Judaism. The Essene mistake is the same one Rome will make later; they will "literalize" these Metaphysical Spiritual concepts and "historicize" them and apply them to the Jewish "human" messiah in the likeness of King David (historically really the Pharaoh Tuthmose III) until we end up with a "corrupted Judaism" which is more commonly known today as Messianic "literalized" Christianity. It is the same perversion of purely Metaphysical Spiritual Concepts. What we find is that the Essenes "literalized" these prior Divine Allegories concerning Divine Truth of the incarnation of Divine Mind in "matter" and humanity as expressed by the Ancients down through time through the medium of Spiritual myths and symbols. It is in the hands of these apostate Essenes where these Divine concepts were "literalized" and were purposefully included in a falsified translation of the Jewish Old Testament called the Greek Septuagint (LXX). In this Greek perversion of the Hebrew Scriptures the human "anointed of God" becomes a Superman! In so doing these ancient Spiritual and Divine Mystical, Mythological and Metaphysical Concepts lose their original and intended meaning and these "radically reinterpreted" doctrines become parts of the Greek Old Testament for the Greek speaking world and for all later Christians and the Christian Church; thus providing the substrate for all later quotes of the New Testament. The bottom line being that personified Sun-worship which is the ultimate Spiritual and Divine Truth for all created manifestation was applied to the life of the hoped for and expected Jewish messiah as recorded in the New Testament and it is we, not knowing that these existing ancient Divine Spiritual Mysteries and concepts, which were only to be taken allegorically and symbolically, have been misled to see in them a "literal" and supposed "historical" understanding when these ancient Divine Spiritual Wisdoms were never originally intended to be taught as such. In so doing we spend a lot of time with these altered texts in order to see how this was done and how extensive this misrepresentation of the Ancient Spiritual Wisdom is exemplified in our current Roman Bibles).

• **PAUL...THE TRUE FOLLOWER OF JESUS...OR...SUBVERTER OF THE FAITH OF JESUS AND FOUNDER OF A NEW RELIGION...WHICH OF THE TWO DIFFERENT PAULS IS THE REAL ONE IN THE NEW TESTAMENT?**

- <http://paulproblem.netfirms.com>
- (Now we move to the Paul Problem. Let it be said that I am hard on Paul since the "real Paul" has been presented to us on the pages of this New Testament in a particular way and reinforced by 2000 years of Church Tradition. I must say that I deal with Paul "literally" as this is the way he has again been presented to us on the pages of the New Testament and in so doing I spare no ink in pointing out the problems this presents regarding a Jewish interpretation of "the Christ". Understand that this is a very challenging website which exposes the very depth of the deception behind the New Testament's presentation of the Apostle Paul. This website reveals the truth behind the purposeful manipulation of history and facts to cover up the truth about the Gnostic Paul who was supposedly understood by all in the first century to be an enemy of the Jerusalem church and remained so his whole life. I expose what the true religious belief system of Paul really is and show you how, in spite of the incongruities of the Paul Problem in the New Testament, is a synthesis of Gnosticism, Mystery Religions, and Judaism. That is not bad when we see that in so doing we are only restoring the Ancient Divine Spiritual Wisdom which had remained intact within humanity for over 10,000 years and only with the rise of Rome fell prey to their "radical reinterpretation" and "literalization" of the Ancient Spiritual Wisdom. Along with this I reveal this Romanized Paul and later pro-Pauline writers purposeful misuse of the Jewish Scriptures in their presentation to the non-Jewish world of a new replacement religion and how they made it seem as if this supposed "literalized" Jesus was the cause for it. This is strong stuff and not for the faint-hearted. We will look at Paul in a different light when he is later put into his Gnostic setting which is historically accurate then we can say "kind things" about Paul then so hold on; we need to find the "real Paul" and we don't have it yet since Rome forged all but 7 of his authentic epistles which he wrote and put his name on them. So we have to be hard on this

Romanized Paul since Christians believe that he taught all the things that carry his name. Let me assure you he did NOT! We will see as we study that the blame for this deception is again laid on the lying pens of Rome so we deal on this site as "if" this Romanized Paul was responsible for these writings since we are taught he wrote them all by Church tradition)

- **LITERALIZED SUN WORSHIP IN ROMAN CHRISTIANITY AND THE BIRTH OF "GENTILE CHRISTIANITY"**
 - <http://paganizingfaithofyeshua.netfirms.com>
 - (We move on now to look at more "literalization" of Sun-Worship as it was applied to the Jesus of the New Testament by the writers of the this New Testament. This is a very, very challenging study and expose of how "literalized Sun-Worship and how "literalization" of the Ancient Divine Spiritual Wisdom today is masqueraded as "orthodoxy" in Christianity. The subject matter is diverse and will require adequate reading on your part but well worth the price as you learn of the origin of the Divine Allegories and Sun Myths which were later personified by the Indo-Germanic nations and later written into the translation of the Greek translation of the Jewish Scriptures by the Essenes of Alexandria, Egypt. These accounts would be later embellished by the Gentile Church as they applied them to the life of the Jewish Messiah as represented through this Jesus as they build it off the falsifications of the Greek Old Testament as altered by the Essenes of Alexandria, Egypt. This site exposes the false theology connected with Jesus which lines almost every page in the New Testament in one way or another. It is here we see that our "Jesus Story", taught to us as if a "literal" person, is but the repetition of the prior Divine Solar Spiritual Allegories of the nation's Sungods. Our "Jesus" is shown to be a collection of multiple personified identities collected and handed down through recorded history; such a collection of solar identifies is in truth a "nobody" when viewed again as if a "literal" and "historical" person. Not possessing this knowledge we read our New Testaments never aware that our "Jesus" is in truth not a "historical person" but behind this Spiritual Allegory is the highest Spiritual revelation that is possible to mankind. We just never knew it thanks to the Essenes and Rome's dishonesty with the Hebrew Scriptures. A through understanding of this site, as well as the others of Bet Emet Ministry, exposes beyond any doubt the lies and idolatry that has been foisted upon unsuspecting Gentiles who are yet today pawns of this theological deception and antisemitism of Rome)

This approach, teaching God's higher Divine truths through the vehicle of a godly example, the "assumed historical Jesus of the New Testament", works well up to a point because in doing so we are presented with a "Godly" example of a life to be emulated as found in the Jesus of the New Testament (for the most part). A life patterned after the Jesus of the "Jesus Story" will hopefully issue forth in one bearing the fruit of morality and ethics and a life lived in the Fruit of the Spirit. This is the reason why Israel does not evangelize today because Christianity has accomplished for them their task as God's Priesthood; for better or worse when looking at the Dark Ages and the impact of this "replacement religion". As a pastor I wish they could have accomplished this without the masked idolatry connected with the "Jesus Story". The non-Jew has learned of the God of Israel and has learned how to live in peace and harmony through the teachings of Christianity. Sadly in all of this the main character, the Jewish Messiah, has been so badly misrepresented in the character of Jesus who, for example, is made to cleanse all foods and abolish the kosher laws in Mark 7:14. This is rather strange for a Jew who is obligated to observe Kosher. Hopefully you see the problems of what I speak and they only begin here. Again through our websites the student is made aware of the problems inherent in many places in this New Testament's depiction of the New Testament Jesus and "the Christ within". Yet, in such a presentation this Jesus is the non-Jew's "pattern" for he, real or not, is the only Jew to ever witnessed to us and came knocking on the doors of our lives as non-Jews. Sadly the Jewish community is closed to the non-Jew for the most part due to the tragic treatment of their people by the Christian Church these last 2000 years. **As I say often it is sad that when we answered the door of our lives as we heard the "knock" of this New Testament Rabbi named Jesus that we did not possess, at that time, enough knowledge of the truth about "the Christ" and the true "Jewish Messiah" that we could not recognize that this Jew named Jesus, as God's "light to the Gentile world", came dressed**

like the idolator Constantine teaching a replacement religion. Lacking this knowledge which Bet Emet's Websites provide the student we fell for the Roman "counterfeit Christ" and "counterfeit Jesus" and no wonder the Jews cannot accept this Roman Jesus as their Messiah. Good for them! But hopefully as your studies mature you begin to see that there are other ways to understand the "Jesus Story" but surely understanding the "Jesus Story" as a historical truth concerning a literal person who lived 2000 years ago and who embodied the historical Jewish Messiah is not one of them. Now for enlightenment that will take your breath away!

DRASH

Another level of Jewish hermeneutic and understanding the Scriptures is called in Hebrew "drash" meaning "search", this is the **allegorical, typological or homiletical application of the text.** Creativity is used to search the text in relation to the rest of the Scriptures, other literature, or life itself in order to develop an allegorical, typological or homiletical application of the text. This process involves eisegesis (reading of the text) of the text. **Ironically as I found this expression or interpretation of the texts reflected most accurately the type of "belief" of the earliest Christians (called Chrestians who believed only in the Gnostic Metaphysical Christ within) who were not only looking for a historical Jewish messiah to be revealed but at the same time understood that the "logos" or "the Christ/Sophia/Egyptian Karast" lived within all mankind and could never be limited to but one person as Rome will make it appear. This understanding of "the Christ" reflects Paul and his 7 authentic epistles where he teaches the "Christ within". Now we find the true Paul who, like the earliest Chrestians, taught only the "Christ Within".**

As you might expect a few years later, as time allowed, Bet Emet provided a website dealing with the **Mystical Interpretation of the "Jesus Story" and "the Christ" as we showed that the religious beliefs of the earliest "believers" who were called the first "Christians", long before Rome emerged to dominate the Christian faith, did not accept a historical Jesus at all but rather understood "the Christ" as a Divine Concept as Divine Mind that lives within every man and woman and is not exclusive to just one person as is portrayed today by "literalistic Roman Christianity.** It is in this site that we **restore the earliest Gnostic Christian understanding of the "the Christ" as it existed for almost 5 centuries before being utterly destroyed and almost totally wiped out by Rome with its replacement religion we have today which I call "Literal Christianity".**

- **MARCION AND THE "FIRST" NEW TESTAMENT...WHO WERE THE ORIGINAL Gnostic CHRISTIANS AND WHAT DID THEY BELIEVE ABOUT "THE CHRIST"THE STUDY OF THE FIRST CHRISTIANS**
 - <http://firstnewtestament.netfirms.com/>
 - (Now we put all the pieces together and the whole picture comes into focus. **We now look at the true Paul, a Gnostic which never taught a human Jesus Christ but rather "the Christ within" in his 7 authentic epistles.** We trace in this website how the earliest "Christian" believed in the "Christ within" and not "a Christ without". We see how the ancient religious allegories were understood not only by these ancients who were given them but by the Gnostic Jews and Gentiles in the earliest centuries of the church as well long before Rome will come an "literalize" all of it and give it a fictitious historical time-line in creating a "historical Jesus". In so doing we will see how the earliest New Testament expressing these allegorical Divine truths is butchered by Rome and destroyed and how we end up with the forgery we have today. Never let it be said that archeology and hard study are not our friends. That is why Judaism has always taught that "study" is the highest form of worship!

An unbiased study of History will show you that there is not a shred of legitimate historical evidence anywhere that the "Jesus Story" originated as the biography of a man named Jesus, and quite a lot of evidence that it did not. An unbiased through study of Comparative Religion will reveal to you that the basic plot of the "Jesus Story", from beginning to end, including the motif of a crucified savior, already existed in many other religions thousands of years prior to the alleged time of Jesus and if you continue such dedicated studies into Astronomy

and Solar Mythology you will find that beyond any doubt the "Jesus Story" is nothing more than an allegory for what would naturally be the oldest and most important story humans would notice and write down; namely, that of the annual passage of the seasons of the year and the path of the Sun through the celestial sphere and the 12 Houses of the Zodiac during the year. Personification of the Sun through the sky as found in the story of ancient solar and lunar gods follow in chronological procession through the year the exact chronology of the "Jesus Story" when personified from Matthew chapter 1 through Matthew chapter 28. This truly is the most amazing study.

This website will be a lot different from anything you most likely have ever studied. Growing up in the Western Hemisphere we are traditionally taught a "literalistic" and not an "allegorical" or "symbolic" understanding of Christianity. This "literalistic" interpretation of "Jesus" and "the Christ" is based upon the inherited religious documents we received from Rome which we were taught to accept as infallible and inerrant without every questioning them. However great advances in Biblical Studies and archeology have been made in the last two hundred years and one in particular in the last 50 years has made a startling impact upon Christianity and few know of this. I am referring to the discoveries of the Nag Hammadi Library along with the Essene's Dead Sea Scrolls in the last 50 years which has turned our traditional Roman understanding of Christianity upside down and basically taught us that almost everything we had through we had "known" from Roman Christianity up to now concerning "Jesus" and "the Christ" was wrong. That is simply because when we discover from study of these archeological finds and see for ourselves that the First New Testament written and given to us by the earliest Gnostic Chrestians like Marcion and Paul did not teach a "human Jesus Christ" but rather an allegorical and symbolic "Indwelling Christ Only" as the Logos within each of God's children. This explains why there were no genealogies, birth or infancy narratives, or the 4 traditional Gospels in the earliest Gnostic Gospels and not added to the Roman Second New Testament till after 180 A.D. It is this "allegorical Christ" and "allegorical Joshua-Jesus Christ" ["pattern"] that the earliest New Testament and the authentic Pauline epistles taught but few know this today since Rome's efforts to destroy all of this literature by burning the libraries of the world as well as murdering the Gnostics until few remained to safeguard this Spiritual Metaphysical Revelation which can be traced to the beginning of mankind. In this website I reveal these truths concerning the "allegorical Christ" of the earliest Chrestians. Along with this we tackle the difficult problem of Christian forgeries of later Pauline Epistles and Gospels in their attempt to create a "historical Jesus" and a "historical Christ" in order to mimic their Godman-Emperor. This information goes a long way not only in explaining the lack of credible and unforged evidences for a historical Jesus but shows how a Second New Testament was latter forged in Paul's name, who was long dead, along with the names of long dead Apostles in Rome's attempt to **place a historical Jesus of their creation within an appropriate time-line**. By comparison of what was written and contained within the First New Testament with what was later written later by Irenaeus and others in Rome's attempt to refute the Gnostic Christ and the Gnostic Joshua-Jesus we can easily now come to terms with this creative theology of Rome which was little more than a synthesis of "literalized" Sun Worship as exposed on our other sites. What should strike you as you study these materials is that the concept of the "Logos" and the "allegorical Christ" goes all the way back to the beginning of mankind where God gave Revelation of Himself and His plan to the Ancient Egyptians who first wrote of the Karast/Christ and provided the "pattern" adopted by all later world religions until the rise of Rome!

SOD

The 4th and final level of understanding the Scriptures is called in Hebrew "Sod" meaning "hidden". **It is here that I reveal the hidden links to Egypt and Astronomy which they "allegorized" to capture for all time the Divine Concepts that they witnessed written in the sky and Heavens above them.** The Sky is God's Bible! When you learn to "interpret" the Sky and the stars then no man can deceive you about Divine Truth any longer! God, writing on the blackboard of the sky and Heavens, expressed to these Ancients sages and Priests eternal Spiritual principles that were later captured in "myths" and "legends" to preserve for all time these Godly truths that would last through all time and yet today survive in spite of the destruction of Egypt by Alexander the Great and later Rome. These Laws of the Cosmos were expressed in allegorical Spiritual myths that were reaffirmed by the same Laws witnessed operating in Nature. Ancient man, understanding that these same Laws operated within himself and his body saw therefore that "he was created in the image of God"; the

image he witnessed operating above and around him when noticing the same Laws and Cycles in the Heavens and in Nature operating within his physical body as well. This is truly beautiful when you see it as it brought tears to my eyes to see and comprehend Gods' earliest message to me and you that has not been changed or adulterated by the agendas of men and apostate religions down through history. It is so simple when you see it. That is the way God intended it to be in the beginning but we strain at a gnat and swallow a camel today with our highly developed and evolved theologies down through Christian history.

It has been a hard and long process for me to accomplish but my task is about through when I complete this **[website on the "Mythical Jesus Christ" as seen in the stars.](#)**

Now it is time to devote this website to the comprehensive understanding of the **["Mythical Christ"](#)**. In so doing we will prove that the "Jesus Story" is actually an allegory for the path of the Sun "personified" as it travels through the 12 Houses of the Zodiac and through the 4 seasons of the years (the Spring Equinox, the Summer Solstice, the Autumn Equinox, and the Winter Solstice). You will come to see that this is the oldest and most important story humans ever knew as it also is full of Divine Truths that are to be understood "allegorically" and not "literally" as we have erroneously been taught today by a literalized Christianity of Rome's making. The Sun was viewed by the ancient Spiritual Masters as the "visible representation" of the "invisible hidden reality" of God. This Sun and its path through the Heavens is repeated over and over again for mankind so that man cannot miss the Truth and Message of God involving the Spiritual evolution of his Soul. It is we today who have not a clue to this Great Bible in the Sky. We owe a great debt to Ancient Egyptians and their great wisdom and their foresight in preserving for the the world this earliest understanding of God and Divine Mind and its incarnation into "matter" and humanity where we trace by looking at the path of the Sun the birth, life, death, rebirth and progressive Spiritual Evolution of man's Soul.

- **[THE EGYPTIAN RELIGION AND ITS RELATIONSHIP TO JUDAISM AND CHRISTIANITY](#)**
 - <http://www.egyptcx.netfirms.com/>
 - We have all heard that "all roads lead to Rome" but in reality all roads lead to Egypt. This is especially true when one studies Christianity and Judaism and finds that these sister-faiths are nothing more than evolutionary developments of the Egyptian Religion. Understand from the beginning that Judaism is a much more faithful picture of this Planet's original understanding of the Divine than Christianity. Judaism comes in a close second. As a Pastor I am amazed where my studies have taken me and the things I have learned over these last twenty years in my pursuit of Jewish Roots of the Christian Faith. Never did I expect to find what I have uncovered and consider myself fortunate to live in an age where archeology and other such disciplines are giving back to mankind what Rome destroyed, covered up, and took from us over the last two thousand years. The study of error is often a little less important than the study of truth. The history of the human mind, in its progress from ignorance towards knowledge should tell us the mistakes into which it has sometimes wandered, as well as its steps in the right path. This is the goal of this website: to re-examine Gentile Christianity as to its earliest roots and determine if what is considered "Christian orthodoxy" today is a faithful representation of the earliest understanding of God by the Ancients since it is they who coined the religious concepts which we are told that we adhere to today in the primarily Christian Western Hemisphere.
 - There is much to say about the knowledge contained in this Website but let me be brief. This website will reveal to you how the Ancients understood the message of God and His revelation to them from their critical observations about the Heavens and the sky as well as Nature. The Egyptians Priests and scholars understood that God was revealing His Laws and intentions in the operations of the Divine Laws that governed the Cosmos. These Ancients holy men saw that these same Laws operated within their own bodies as well and that they were "created in the image of God" as what God was doing "above them" and "around them" He also was doing "within them". These Ancients sought out God and His way like no other nation has ever done on the face of the earth and tragically this knowledge was lost to us until only recently with the discoveries of archeology. We must understand that when allegory, metaphor, simile, and myth which expressed both the identity and actions of the Creator as understood by the Ancients in grasping for understanding of God and His workings in the Cosmos, was altered and stripped of its symbolism

and rendered for all time as if "literal" by those who will come later through "conquest" and destroy Egypt and their understanding of God, then not only is Divine Truth lost forever but it plunges its recipients into abject idolatry. Such is the plight of the primarily Christian Western Hemisphere as these allegories and metaphors that once expressed Divine Truth were altered by Rome and "literalized" and applied to men's lives; in this case Jesus. If you have been diligent to study the website referenced just above this one then you saw for yourself this tragic loss of Divine Truth by Rome's "literalization" of such Egyptian Ancient truths concerning the "Logos" and "the Christ".

- **ASTROTHEOLOGY AND THE "JESUS STORY" OF THE NEW TESTAMENT: DOES IT ORIGINATE WITH THE STARS?**

- <http://jesusaastrotheology.netfirms.com/>

- ***This website is presently under construction.*** This will be the last website for Bet Emet Ministries and in so doing we will go where few have gone. In this website we will show beyond any doubt from Astronomical examples of the Sun, Moon, Stars, and Constellations, that the Ancients preserved what they witnessed in the stars and Heavens seen in the cycles, patterns and paths and movements of these Heavenly orbs in "allegories" and in "myths" and "legends" not only concerning physical movements of these Celestial orbs as taken from their observations but expressed within these "solar myths" and "lunar myths" deeper Divine Truths of a Mystical Nature. These hidden deeper Divine Revelations from God to mankind dealing with the Spiritual Nature of mankind and his expected Spiritual maturation were again saved for all time through the agency of Myth which was never to be interpreted "literally" but rather were to function as "allegories" and "symbols" only that were but vehicles for transmission of higher truths from God. From these celestial patterns the Ancients extrapolated the Laws, Ordinances, Commandments, and Covenants of the Creator and gave them to mankind as a "blueprint" for our existence. These myths held the message of God to mankind. Later these myths were told through lives of personified man-gods like Osiris, Dionysus, Attis, Amon, Mithra, and Jesus. Since we include Jesus in the same sentence with other astral myths then this will be a hard study for as you examine the evidence presented you will see without a doubt that an unbiased study of History shows that there is not a shred of legitimate historical evidence anywhere that the "Jesus Story" originated as the biography of a real historical man named Jesus. In fact the evidence, or should I say the lack of it, and the forgery of all that does exist outside this one New Testament, is hard to deny and makes a belief in a historical Jesus almost impossible when knowing from the above studies the hundreds of forgeries in the religious texts of the Christian Bible. Nowhere outside of this one forged book by Rome can we find this "historical Jesus". As if that was not enough an unbiased and through study of Comparative Religion reveals to the reader as seen in the above studies and sites that the basic plot of the "Jesus Story", from beginning to end, including the motif of a crucified savior, already existed in many other religions thousands of years prior to the alleged time of Jesus and if you continue such dedicated studies into Astronomy and Solar Mythology you will find that beyond any doubt the "Jesus Story" is nothing more than an allegory for what would naturally be the oldest and most important story humans would notice and write down, that of the annual passage of the seasons of the year and the path of the Sun through the celestial sphere and the 12 Houses of the Zodiac during the year. What is most startling is when you see for yourself that the personification of the Sun and its path through the sky as found in the story of ancient solar and lunar gods follow in chronological procession through the year the exact chronology of the "Jesus Story" when personified from Matthew chapter 1 through then end of the book. The Synoptic gospels follow the path of the Sun in its travels through the sky from beginning to end. Most may have no idea of what I am saying I can only tell you to hold on and read the articles on this site and you will quickly come to see of what I spoke. Let it be said when you see this and that all the other "Jesus Stories" are but Ancient allegories of the Heavens and the Sun and its path through the Zodiac which was later "literalized" then without a doubt there is no more room for idolatry connected with any Jesus of any kind. Then we can follow in the footsteps of Moses and quit worshipping a false "god-man" and return to worshipping our Creator in Spirit and in Truth. You come to see that the "Jesus Story" is nothing but a retelling of the "Osiris Story" and the "Horus Story". It is from these two Ancient Egyptian stories that all other "saviors" have come.

Orthodox Christians, since they are committed to a belief in the literal truth of the Bible, hold that after the flood men became even more evil than they were before, so that 4,000 years after the creation of the world, god sent his only begotten son to suffer and die for the salvation of the human race. **This ministry of Jesus, the Christ, was supposed to be a unique event in human history but as we show it is anything but that; it is the repetition of everything that came before. This opinion of Jesus' uniqueness is no longer tenable among those who accept reason as the criterion of truth.**

If you are diligent to study and read these websites then you have it all. There is little that exists that is not covered in one way or the other or has somehow escaped my attention over these almost 20 years of study. There is nothing I would trade for my years of study and the truths that I have gathered and although it has been challenging to my very core I fully am aware that because of such serious studies my walk with God, the true God, is closer than ever. It is truly well with my soul because **"I KNOW THE TRUTH ABOUT HIM SEPARATED FROM ALL THE FICTION"** that men have written down through history to promote their own religion and political agendas.

- **THE SACRED MYSTERIES....OUR LAST WEBSITE**

- <http://thesacredmysteries.netfirms.com>
- This is what we have been waiting for; the conclusion of all of our websites and the final answer as to just "Whom" is this "Jesus" we have heard about all our lives and how this should affect our lives for the better. Central to the ancient Spiritual Wisdom is the concept of the Divine Spark/Cosmic Fire or seed buried within each person. It was the purpose of the ancient Spiritual Mysteries to bring to life this Divine Spark in the life of every person so that it would illuminate life on this Earth and so aid mankind in its Spiritual evolution of its True Self and True Being which is Divinity "incarnated" into "matter". This Divine Spark embedded within the "animal" body which housed man's Soul and Divine Mind was symbolized by various figures and characterizations at different times down through recorded history and in different nations and places. We find these symbolisms today in the nations as their personified Sungods and Goddesses which are preserved for mankind in the nation's Divine Legends and Spiritual Mythologies. Their names were Horus, Orpheus, Dionysus, Mithra, Krishna, Adonis, Tammuz, Hercules, Ishtar, Isis, Persephone, and even Jesus and so on. They were all labeled by Rome to be "pagan" Christs but these Divine Myths are, when correctly understood and interpreted correctly, are the highest expressions in metaphors and allegories of man's True Divine Self; as Plato has so appropriately said man is a "god in an animal body". The philosophers of the ancient world and even the ancient Egyptians before them knew that these figures were only symbolic of the highest Metaphysical reality within mankind and were never to be understood or taken to be historical men or women; it is we who do not understand this precious ancient Mythology today. Many writers today write of this subject completely devoid of its true understanding and mislead millions in so doing. These Divine Truths in these Spiritual Mysteries are "Spiritually discerned" and eclipse the intellect of many.
- We will see in this website that over 5,000 years ago in ancient Egypt and some 2,000 years ago in the area of the eastern Mediterranean, the Divine Soul or Spark within humanity was called the Christ (from Krst, Karast or Krist, Egyptian for the anointed ("messiah") mummy). What we find when we wade through all of this ancient theology found in ancient Egypt and the Gnosticism and Spiritual Mysteries of the ancient nations is that early Christianity was nothing new at all; in fact it was originally before the rise of Roman "literalism" only the re-statement of the ancient Spiritual Wisdom and Gnosticism of the ancient Spiritual Fathers as far back as ancient Egypt and beyond and not a replacement of this Spiritual Wisdom as Christianity as we know it today has tragically become. We come to see that a "radical reinterpretation" of almost all the ancient Spiritual Wisdom was the legacy of Roman Orthodoxy. Christians of any intelligence during the first two centuries at least did not regard their movement as the bearer of the first light into the heathen darkness, but only the republication of very ancient Spiritual Truth. If you undertake this study with Bet Emet you will find what all do; namely, that the earliest of the Church Fathers and their writings attest to this very fact that "True Christianity" (the religion of "the Christ" within humanity) has been with mankind since the beginning of time. [Augustine's quote to truth will wake the dead!](#) Sadly today

Rome as "radically reinterpreted" all the ancient Spiritual Wisdom in order to dominate and control the world through fear and ignorance and in so doing forcing it through the doors of the Roman Church to avoid the supposed "fires of Hell" which don't exist by the way; it worked....we call the legacy of such theological inventionism today the Dark Ages and it lingers in our Churches Sunday after Sunday and billions and billions of people have walked through their lives following "another Gospel" and "another Christ" never knowing that they never had the Divine Truths that this Creator imparted to humanity in the beginning of its infancy. The truth of this matter is that the indwelling god is himself being brought to birth within the womb of humanity; in you and me. This is our calling, this is your purpose; to aspire to progressive Spiritual Perfection by reaching toward the mark of your high calling in "Christ". We come to see in this website that man is a Spiritual Intelligence, who has taken flesh with the object of gaining experience in the worlds below the Spiritual, in order that he may be able to master and to rule them, and in later ages take his rightful place in the creative and directing Hierarchies of the Universe. Man, being himself, is to come to know the Divinity whose life he shares. Each individual is gestating a Divinity within the depths of his own nature from life to successive life. Yes, Christianity taught reincarnation as do all major world religions and did so until 533 A.D. when a vote of hands struck this Divine Law of Science and Physics from the pages of intended Spiritual Truth but once it was heard shouted in the halls of the Vatican.

- Christianity has fervently exhorted us to look into the empyrean to find the unapproachable God. All the while the infant deity slumbers unheeded within the heart awaiting to "come forth" from the "dead". Yes, resurrection from the dead was something to be experienced on this side of Jordan as the Gnostic Paul so appropriately says: *Eph 5:14 14 Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light. (KJV)* Christianity has largely nullified the force of St. Paul's almost frantic cry to us: *"Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is within you?"* In fact we have heard of it all our lives but never recognized its because "being born again" has again had its "true meaning" radically altered once again by the Roman Church.
- In this last of our website we will see that the supreme Creator was at first given various names, such as the First Cause, the Great Spirit, God, the One. Creative energy emanates from the One and manifests in various ways, depending on the plane or level of existence that is involved. The ancients understood that the the gods of primeval religion were the active manifest powers, faculties, organs of God himself that flourish in the Universe and Cosmos. Nature was understood by the Spiritual ancients as God's body, elemental forces the agents and messengers (angels) of his operative economy, Universal and Divine Mind His thinking faculty and the ultimate contribution His Spiritual heart to mankind and all of this was imparted and incarnated into mankind awaiting "awakening from the deadness" of Spiritual apathy and ignorance of his True Being. The ancient system of Spiritual Wisdom thought it not blasphemy to define the organic structure of deity to explain to human grasp the cause and nature of the world. Reverence was not withheld from even the lowest instrumentalization of Godhood and its manifestation in our physical realm. The ancients deemed it not dishonoring to deity to recognize His being in all things. They saw God manifested in nature, and not as abstracted from nature. And they studied nature as the living garment of God's immanence. In so doing many cultures compare the Creator to the Sun. The Sun pours out its life giving rays, as does the Creator. In order to exist, all life absorbs a tiny amount of energy from the Sun. The Creator is our Spiritual Sun and it is the very embodiment of our cells and their nucleus. There have been various solar gods, such as Ra, Apollo, and Christ but they are all nothing more than personifications of the "Internal Sun" that is the core of every cell in our bodies and the very Living Conscious Energy within each cell that makes the Body of Christ or as the ancient Egyptians termed it the "Body of Ra". We come to see that there are many levels or planes of existence or manifestation. There are terrestrial and celestial worlds (as Paul says), noumenal and phenomenal realms, physical and ethereal planes, material and spiritual bodies, heavens, fairy-lands, underworlds, hells, limbos, Isles of the Blessed, Elysian Fields, the meadows of Aarru-Hetep and homes on high. And the beings on these worlds and planes of existence range from high divinity down to man and these beings are shown to be the very "gods" and "goddesses" of which we read

in the ancient mythologies of the nations. The ancients understood that God, through the Law of Incubation and Incarnation, has filled all "matter" with Himself with an intended purpose of perpetual Self-awaking and Self-awareness of Himself. In all that exists, even in mankind, God has His being and He lives and moves and has His being in us as He does in all "matter". Through the Law of Dismemberment God has "fragmented" Himself into infinite Divine Sparks that has "fallen" into "matter" and incarnated Himself into all existences as we see in the Egyptian Ennead, the Egyptian Ogdoad, and Jewish Kabbalah. Here again we see that all the world's religions before the rise of Rome shared the same Spiritual Ideas of God, man and Cosmos. All of life is shown to be perpetually evolving Spiritually until the Universal Mind inherent in all "matter" achieves the "fullness and stature" of the Divine Mind or "Krst/Christ". This is what Paul actually says in Ephesians 4:13 13: ***"Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ:"*** This is why the "only Christ" that exists is the Divine Mind which "fell into matter" to save the Souls of mankind which equally "fell to their deaths" in "matter". This Divine Mind we see in his "fall into matter" was termed by the ancients the "death of Christ" as they recognized this "fall" of Christ to his "death" involved the "crossing of planes" of Celestial existences and termed this the "Crossification" or the "crucifixion of the Krst" or "the crucifixion of the Christ" in order to save the Souls trapped in Amenta/Hades/Hell and material incarnation in "matter". This is the only truth taught about the allegorical "dead of God" or "Krst/Christ" which was taught for thousands of years and existed in such integrity in all of the nation's ancient Spiritual Wisdom and was always taught in all world religions and their Spiritual Myths and Divine Allegories down through time until the rise of Roman Orthodoxy when the "indwelling Christ" and gestating Divine Mind was "externalized" and "separated" from humanity and confined to but one person of Rome's historical invention, the "Jesus" of the New Testament. In this "Jesus" of Rome's devise we can yet find if we possess the ancient "keys" to correctly interpreting the Ancient Spiritual Wisdom which has been so tragically twisted by Rome the compilation and synthesis of all "incarnated Christs" down through ancient religions which is so perfectly personified down through history by the ancient Spiritual Wisdoms of the major world religions; all having in common the same idea that man is a "god in an animal body" slowly evolving himself in his return to his Fathers' House as the Prodigal Son Divine Allegory so appropriately states. Let me finish this with a quote from Paul: ***"Know ye not as to your own selves, that Jesus Christ is in you, unless ye be reprobate?" (2 Cor. 13:5).*** It is here we find the ONLY Christ ever given humanity and mankind will ever know! It is here we must call forth the Christ "from the dead" within us: ***"Come Forth"*** must be our cry as we find the Son, the Divine Mind in us, calling forth the Father from the "dead" within us and all humanity as we see so clearly in the resurrection of Osiris by Horus, his Son, the Egyptian Christ, which is re-told in the "Jesus Story" where the Jewish Christ calls Lazarus forth from the dead; "L-Asar-Us", is Egyptian for Lazarus in Hebrew. Here we see "Asar" is Osiris, the Father God of "the Christ", who is called forth from the death to which is "fell in matter". Here we see Horus calling his Father God Osiris from the dead within in all humanity to where humanity comes to know its True Self as Divinity in "matter". Humanity is to experience the Lazarus story personally. The cry is to come forth for every person as Paul shows us: ***Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light. 15 See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise, (KJV) Shame on you Rome for such a terrible deception that has robbed from mankind these last 1,800 years his true Divinity and purpose of his incarnation!***

So we began our study with the question:

Matt 16:13 13 When Jesus came into the coasts of Caesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I the Son of man am? (KJV)

Now you have you the "plan-o-gram" to find all the answers! ?The rest is up to you to study to show yourselves approved by verifying what we show youthen you can be assured that you will not stand ashamed when you meet this Creator face to face when you cross your Nile/Jordan...(the same)

IN CLOSING

As stated earlier we begin our study with Bet Emet Websites with a "historical" assumption and present studies to show the beauty of Judaism over the dishonesty in Christian theological dogma and do so by using the depiction of the New Testament Jesus as if "historical" because he provides a vehicle for the teaching of Jewish theology, monotheism, morals, values, ethics, etc. It is not my purpose to reveal the weaknesses behind such a historical presentation of Jesus at this time as it will be developed and proven at a later time as one's studies progress through the Mystical Jesus and the Mythical Jesus as detailed on the above websites.

Of concern for us of course is the "Jesus Story" as depicted in the New Testament and its reliability as understood "literally" since it is being taught as a literal truth today about a historical man who lived 2000 years ago. You will come to see in time as you study that the Ancients as far back as Egypt understood this "Karast/Christ" entirely different from how we have been taught today under the direction of Roman and Protestant Christianity. Here are some big questions for you to ponder in light that most Christians trust in this Jesus Christ for their Eternal Salvation.

- **Answer for yourself:** Who or what is truly behind the name "Jesus Christ"? Can it be proven that the "Jesus Story" is nothing but the personification of the Sun and its passage through the various houses of the Zodiac as it passes through the 4 seasons and the equinoxes and solstices? If so then what do you do now?
- **Answer for yourself:** Are the infancy narratives and later depictions of the life and ministry of Jesus Christ in the New Testament nothing more than solar stories told as allegories which were later "literalized" and subsequently written into Rome's New Testament and depicted as a literalized historical Jesus Christ when in fact they were understood by the Ancients as astrological myths taken from astronomy?
- **Answer for yourself:** Did Rome destroy the Gnostic Christ of the earliest "Christians" which had existed since the beginning of time over the first 5 centuries of the early Church and replace it one of their own making? What are you to do when you see this from your studies on our Websites?
- **Answer for yourself:** If I study the Websites and find that the "Jesus Story" follows chronologically the Gospel of Matthew from chapter one through the end of chapter 28 and see for myself that the "Jesus Story" presented there parallels identically the personification of the Sun in its path through the Zodiac then what should this mean to me regarding my belief in Jesus as the historical Christ and him being the Jewish Messiah?
- **Answer for yourself:** Have we as Christians and followers of the "the Christ" been deceived by Rome and spent a good part of our lives worshipping a man as God as Rome has declared in their New Testament since the Nicean Council (325 A.D.) when in fact we should have been worshipping the one true Creator as the Pharaoh Moses (Akhenaton) instructed when he stood up to the religious establishment of Egypt **when some** were straying from the truth in their worship of the "godman" similarity to what we have done today with Rome's historical Jesus? Are we guilty of idolatry as Christians because we have believed a fable no more real than Snow White and the seven dwarfs?

Well the following studies in the above websites is not for the weak of heart as I will present over and over again infallible proofs that the "Jesus Story" as depicted in the New Testament is but a hoax perpetrated upon us by Rome in their hatred of the Jewish faith and Jewish Gnosticism back in the first century. You will see, in the last websites depicting the Mythical Christ, as we move chronologically from one sign of the Zodiac to the other, from month to month, from season to season, from Spring equinox to Summer solstice, from Autumn equinox to Winter solstice, and repeating again this cycle, along with the study of selected events from the

depiction of the life of Jesus in Rome's New Testament, that if you study with us and finish the studies on this website, that the "Jesus Story" as depicted in the New Testament is nothing more than the literalization by Rome of the path of the Sun through the Zodiac along with other solar myths later incorporated into their "Jesus Story" as later literalized by Rome as well. In so doing you will see as I and many others have that we have not been taught the truth about "the Christ within" and how He is so integral to the proper worship of the Invisible God as Egypt and Moses taught. It would seem that Egypt got it right in the beginning but thanks to Hellenism and Romanism we lost these earliest and correct understanding of Divine Concepts witnessed in God's Heaven and Nature. In a way these were our classroom and where we were to be instructed by the Creator about our life and purpose in God's creation. We are truly blessed today to live in an age where archeology and the information age can bring these truths back to life for you and me.

As a "retired Pastor", and moved by what my studies revealed over the years, I feel moved to share this information and evidence from such studies with those interested in the truth behind the origin for "Jesus Story" which is taught to the world today as a historical reality when in fact it is not. In the websites that are delineated above such evidence is presented to the reader in hopes that the missing puzzle pieces concerning the "Jesus Story" will be plainly evident to him and he can, in the light of such knowledge, no longer be deceived by the astrological allegory of "the Christ" as found in the New Testament which is erroneously taught "literally" today. I make very few promises to our readers but I make this one now: If you do these studies, and read these articles on this website then you will be thoroughly convinced as I was that the "Jesus Story" was never meant to be understood "literally" as it has been taught to you and me. Thus the worship of Jesus as a historical person or connecting this assumed historical person with God or believing him to be God is the most vulgar idolatry according to Moses and the Ten Commandments and a terrible affront to the Creator and constitutes blasphemy of the Name of God.

Currently [Bet Emet Ministries](#) offers a [CD](#) with all our websites contained on it where the above information is available for easy search and study where you can work through this material at your leisure. If you would desire the synthesis of our scholarly studies into these areas concerning the origins for the Christian faith and the truth behind "the Christ" and the Jewish Messiah along with the "Jesus Story" then one is available for a small donation to support the efforts of this ministry. Inquire if you so desire by e-mailing me at the link below. Shalom.

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- Bet Emet Ministries
- Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.
- 902 Cardigan
- Garland, Texas 75040
- Cell: 972-480-2791



bennoah1@verizon.net



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

CAN WE FIND JESUS CHRIST IN EGYPT 10,000 B.C.E.?

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

Answer for yourself: If it can be shown that the name "Jesus Christ" existed in Egypt some 10,000 years B.C.E. then what impact does that have upon the supposed "historical-literal" Jesus Christ of the first century?

An unbiased study of modern scholarship regarding history reveals to the "truth-seeker" that there is not a shred of legitimate historical evidence anywhere that the "Jesus Story" originated as the biography of a man named Jesus; in fact an abundant amount of scholarly evidence exists that he did not. An unbiased study of Comparative Religion reveals that the basic plot of the "Jesus Story", including the motif of a crucified savior, already existed in many other religions long prior to the alleged time of Jesus. Lastly when one studies Solar Mythology he finds beyond any doubt that "Jesus Story" is actually an allegory for the annual passage of the seasons of the year and the Sun as it moves through the Equinoxes and Solstices. This Celestial phenomena was understood by the Ancients to be but a symbolic representation of a higher invisible Energy of the Cosmos which found a place to tabernacle in the flesh of mankind. This Celestial picture was understood to be an archetype for a Invisible Spiritual Reality that centered in the Descent of the Soul into matter (flesh). This Cosmic Truth was captured not only in the receptive spirits and minds of gifted men and women in Ancient Egypt some 10,000 years B.C.E. but was immortalized through the aid of personification and anthropomorphic language in the depiction of Egypt's religious myths of Osiris and Horus but in subsequent nation's Sungods, Saviors, Karests, and Christs. This fact was known but yet concealed by the Early Church Fathers whereby they reinterpreted this Divine Allegory and presented it anew as if a "literal-history" of a godman; known today as the Jesus Christ of Christianity.

In the last two hundred years with the restoration of the Egyptian Hieroglyphs such charges can be proven beyond any doubt. With the enlightenment of Europe and the advances made by archeology in these last two hundred or so years the the modern world is awakening slowly to the fact that in the days which describe by the noun "ancient", though it was but a few thousand years ago in the run of millions, advanced men with a heightened spirituality and deserving of the name "sages" were deeply experienced and versed in profound philosophy and possessed knowledge of things both human and the Divine that exceeds quite often the fare we see exhibited by "religious" men and women today. These "Spiritual Masters", as I prefer to call them, well comprehended the great sciences of both cosmology and anthropology. Possibly these terms need to be defined for new readers:

- **Cosmology:** the branch of philosophy dealing with the origin and general structure of the universe, with its parts, elements, and laws, and especially with such of its characteristics as space, time, causality, and freedom. It included the branch of astronomy that deals with the general structure and evolution of the universe.

- **Anthropology:** the science that deals with the origins, physical and cultural development, biological characteristics, and social customs and beliefs of humankind which includes of course religious beliefs and their origins. It is also called philosophical anthropology and includes the study of the nature and essence of humankind.

The fruits of archeology and historical discovery has made evident today that it is men of this caliber who inscribed and recorded the great Scriptures of ancient religions which have won and held the reverence of mankind. It is the great wisdom found within these sacred writing which have made them the unique objects of religious veneration and the canons of spiritual authority for most of the world over long ages. Indeed for many the reverence paid these "sacred writings" has been often described as "worship": something of the character of reverence offered to something regarded as Divine. So we find that over the whole of the world various traditions that have prevailed for thousands of years that attests that the Bible authors were men of a divine or semi-divine order, or at least men inspired by a divine inspiration to transmit to mankind the heavenly dictation of sacred truths which they witnessed both above, around, and within their own species.

Many never undertake such a study of these sacred writings but if one were do attempt such a scholarly study he will be amazed as I was that there exists within these writings we call "the Bible" as well as other exiting tomes of ancient literature the presence of a definitely formulated and high organic truth-structure that shows all the marks of an much earlier period or ancient period beyond the time of their assumed writings. But not only that these "spiritual truths" that we grow too revere often overlaps between various ancient nations which when considered can be shown to form a "unity" that consists of essential elements of a great logical systematization of fundamental principles of a cosmic order of being, expressed in many varied forms of representation everywhere over the field of ancient culture. Primarily, of course, the great wisdom was embodied in volumes of a vast body of literature, a literature so cryptically profound that its hidden and original secret meaning has almost completely eluded the most scholarly of the world's wise men today. In other words we have lost a tremendous amount of Ancient knowledge about the Divine from the ancient day to the present and just in the last one hundred or so years as this "lost knowledge" concerning these Ancient secret writings have once again seeing the light of day. Owing to the loss of this "gnosis" or knowledge concerning the proper interpretation of what mankind has erroneously read for some 1700 years when considering alone the Christian Bible needless to say we often arrive at religious beliefs 180 degrees contrary to what the original writings first intended let alone what the writers originally desired to convey. Due to this loss of "gnosis", the key to proper interpretation of the sacred documents we inherited, we have fallen pry to perversions and misinterpretations of that ancient corpus of wisdom which has afflicted the religious consciousness of the world, particularly in the West, with an intellectual fog that approaches the status of a universal madness for some two millennia.

Not only in the scripts and handwritings of religion, however, but also in a wide variety of other modes of expression was the wisdom tradition of the Ancients embodied and transmitted by these Ancient "Spiritual Masters". It is found, but always in subtle forms of concealment and because of this method or preserving of these Divine Truths by the Ancients mankind since has been bewildered and confused at many of the later conclusions of investigators. The areas of which I speak include ancient art, architecture, myth-making, secret society ritual, dramatic scenario, music, mathematics, anthropological science, logic, rhetoric, philosophy, astronomy, semantics, psychology, festival ordinances, social ceremonies and throughout life generally. Now, perhaps strangest of all the channels through which it was given expression, comes the momentous revelation that the shrewd genius of antiquity had even insinuated a form of its basic outline into the very structure of that ground-base of all literature; namely the alphabet. The announcement and elucidation of its presence in this, the fundamental semantic code for the transmission of human thought, should rank as an epochal event in the history of world culture.

Contrary to what we might think growing up in our "literalized Western culture" the Ancients who possessed such incredible wisdom viewed the high spiritual culture in a different light from that in which it is envisaged today. While modern intelligence desires to share and disseminate its blessings and knowledge over the widest popular area, hoping that it may edify the greatest number of people generally, the sages of old did not hold to such a "Modus Operandi". These "Spiritual Masters" who possessed these heightened Spiritual insights viewed

the cultural potential of the "vulgar masses" as practically nothing, and therefore deemed it a sacrilege to cast the precious jewels of esoteric truth and knowledge to the "swine" that would trample them in the mire of unconscionable crudity of misunderstanding. This should bring to mind one of the teachings put into the mouth of "the Christ" in the New Testament:

Matt 7:6 6 Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you. (KJV)

This religious philosophy did not begin in the first century with some unique saying by some Jewish Rabbi but rather can be found exiting to the beginning of Ancient Egypt some 13,000 years B.C.E. It may be said that the history of religious practices and devotion of many religious groups have over many centuries and millennia demonstrated the practical wisdom of this conservatism in preserving higher "Spiritual Truths" in the veil of secrecy known only to their "initiates". This process of preservation of higher Spiritual Truth is known by various names but the two most common are divided between the terms "Inner Mysteries" and "Outer Mysteries".

Matt 13:10-11 10 And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables? 11 He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given. (KJV)

John 16:12 12 I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. (KJV)

As you can see there were groups privy to special revelation and even within them there were divisions to be found between those "in the know" and those "not in the know".

It is my conclusion having done the necessary study into the Ancient wisdom of the nations, including both Egypt and Judaism, that the perversion, corruption, materialization and especially the "literalization" of the lofty mystical sense of ancient cryptic literature, has caused perhaps the most colossal debacle in the culture of spiritual values in the course of known history. Its easily discernible evil fruit is found in the complete misrepresentation of the Occidental mind regarding all things religious, theological and Scriptural. This loss of "gnosis" and the keys to interpreting these Ancient writings has caused the "literalization" of the "Mystical" and "Spiritual" has caused mankind to ascribe erroneous understandings and meanings to these volumes of inherited spiritual writings that on the surface seem reasonable and valid but that actually are unrelated to the true interpretation of them intended by the Ancients who wrote them in the first place. Such a loss of the "keys of interpretation" of these inherited spiritual writings has caused millions down through the Roman history of the Church of knowing the sublime meaning of the Jewish-Christian Scriptures, which are a collection of ancient mythographic portrayals of spiritual truth, sadly and grievously mistaken for history.

Not only were the Sages constrained to adopt methods of crypticism of varied forms to safeguard precious cosmic and "Divine Truths" from desecration by the "rabble," but they employed a technique which found its basic authentication in nature itself. As the world below is a mundane reflection and copy of an overshadowing world of spiritual truth, they strove to portray the structural forms of that higher truth by representing it under the forms of its counterparts everywhere existent in the natural world. Egypt had a term for this: "So as above so below". Let me stop right here and show you a case in point. Most everyone is familiar with the "Star of David" as it is associated with King David of the Jews.

Answer for yourself: But are you aware that its origin comes again from Egypt? What we find is this Spiritual principle, "So as above so beneath" modeled in these intersecting pyramids; one pointing up toward Heaven and one pointing downward to earth which is to be a reflection and embodiment of these "Spiritual Truths" given to mankind from Heaven above. Again we find the same principle echoed even in the New Testament but again stripped of its greatness and reference to the Ancients:

Matt 6:10 10 Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. (KJV)

This beautiful verse and Divine Truth is but another manifestation of the Ancient wisdom of Egypt: "So as above, so beneath".

LOOKING AT THE ALPHABET...CAN WE FIND GOD AND HIS CHRIST?

It is time we begin to focus on the alphabet to see wonders beyond our own imagination that lay there unnoticed by many. Remember as we begin that this great structure of elements comprising the cosmic logic of creation was woven into the pattern of all human cultural expression and even the alphabet itself as we shall see presently as we look, possessing these "keys of proper interpretation", just what lies hidden and in cryptic form in the "words" of our Bible and the individual order of letters and the alphabet beneath them.

It is the words themselves which carrying the elements of the original letters that represent the forms of the archaic thought of the Ancient Spiritual Masters which only as their symbols they portrayed. We find the deep "Spiritual Insights of the Ancients", hidden in their thoughts which was reserved for initiates, in the examination of the groupings of letters making up the word which captured the Spiritual Truths long lost to the world today. It is in reconstructing the hidden outlines of meaning from the alphabet that we pierce into the very core and heart of the most profound undertones of all literature.

Answer for yourself: What is a letter in the alphabet?

It is a commonplace of present educational theory to say that letters of the alphabet are symbolic representations of the sounds universally possible to the human vocal organs. Unknown to most is that the very letter's shape is more than mere algebraic x's or sheer echoic imitations. **They are in fact evident forms shaped to picture basic ideas. In other words letters express ideas.** Let us look at one example when considering the capital letter A. The letter "A", for instance, is obviously the cardinal letter "**I**", the symbol of primordial unity (since it is also the number "1"). This "**I**" is split apart from the top and spread apart representing, as the Ancients describe it, the creative duality of spirit and matter, the cross-bar indicating the interrelation which dynamically subsists between both spirit and matter. This is seen in the "**A**".

Answer for yourself: How many of you ever saw the dichotomy between spirit and matter when looking at the letter "**A**" before now or its importance since being the first letter of the alphabet? What is the message to mankind owing to the fact that the letter "**A**" is the first letter of the alphabet and contains such a hidden meaning right from the start in man's communication with both God and others make in His image?

Let us look at other examples. The letter "**U**" or "**V**" symbolizes, exactly as it is drawn, the descent of spirit into matter and its return above. We are speaking here of the "descent of the Soul or God into matter". We express this concept by the more common saying today that man is the "Temple of the Holy Spirit". This basically is quantum physics as understood by the Ancient Spiritual Masters. Quantum physics is such a vast subject I will leave that for your own study but basically what it teaches is that "energy", or "God", can become "matter" or "flesh". Now you have it in a nutshell.

Now the letter "**W**" pluralizes the "**U**", and we find, not strangely, the "W" to be the letter that pluralizes words in the Egyptian hieroglyphics. The "**O**" readily symbolizes the endlessness of matter and of eternity; a never ending cycle of time. Often the wedding ring is mentioned in such a capacity at marriage ceremonies. These concepts are very, very important; so important that the Gnostics, when they named the unit of deity in the cosmos, chose the "**IAO**". In so doing they had condensed by three letters a Eternal Spiritual Concept in the triadic name which signified the initial dividing of the first unit divine consciousness, the "**I**" (primordial unity), apart into the duality, "**A**" (spirit and matter), and the concept of the eternal cycle "**O**" (the pattern and cycle of spirit conjoining with matter). And so even the book of Revelation can say: "**I**" (am the) "**A**" (and the) "**O**", the beginning and the end, the first and the last,"--**IAO**.

It is possibly true that literation started with the utilization of the two simplest elements of written symbolism, the vertical line "I" and the circle "O". An amazing fact to note is that nearly all divine names in antiquity were built up from and upon these two letters: "I" and "O". For the Egyptians of remote past time had combined the two in the form of what is almost certainly the most ancient of cross symbols, the **crux ansata**, ansated cross, called by them the **A N K H**. When looking at the A N K H notice if you will we have an "O" topping an "I" with a horizontal line at the point of contact. It represents by the "O" above, the **endless existence** of that which is the indestructible primordial matter, the eternal Mother of all things; and by the "I" below, it indicates the emanation of Universal Soul or creative Mind of God, or Spirit power, from the heart of the great sea of first matter plunging downward. Not to be missed "the horizontal bar" shows both their conjunction and their separation, as does any boundary line between two areas. This is similar to what we have just learned about the "A". But the median line is important also because it marks the meeting point between the two poles of spirit and matter, since it is at this point that all reality is brought out to manifestation through the union of the two. The ANKH is also an astrological symbol. The Ankh is the Egyptian symbol of eternal life. The circle is a symbol known worldwide in many different cultures. It represents the woman, eternity, cycles, seasons. It is the representation of the wheel of the year, the wheel of fortune, and the wheel of life.

The two symbols with which literate symbolism begins are thus with the "I" and the "O".

Answer for yourself: Can you, when looking at the "I" and the "O" see gender?

The item of the gender connected to the "I" and the "O" comes first to notice to many. The "I" is masculine, as standing for the Father's power of generation, which is spirit; the "O" is the eternal feminine, which is matter, the universal Mother, *personalized and personified* in ancient religions by such goddesses as Isis, Cybele, Mylitta, Aditi, Venus, Juno and others. The appropriateness of this symbolism "I" denotes the phallus of the male and the "O" the womb of the female. As all progeneration of life can come only through the union of male and female elements of the cosmic duality, a symbol that would dramatize **life** would have to combine both the "I" and the "O". We find the first recognition of this with the Spiritual Masters of Egypt as they captured this truth with their great A N K H symbol, which thus is their written word for **life**, and which carries also with it the connotation of two other elements entering into life, or necessary for life as taught by Egypt, namely "love" and "connection". Even more than the "IAO" the Ankh condenses in its three renderings the meaning of life. Rendered in one sentence the symbol means life because life can exist only where two things, spirit (I), and matter (O), are bound together by a sufficiently cohesive power which Egypt tell us is "love". Love ties the two together to procreate life. The "A N K H" is therefore the first and greatest symbol in the world, which should make us aware that "the cross" is the first and greatest symbol because it is the symbol of life and not of death.

Answer for yourself: How have we misunderstood the meaning of the cross down through history?

The ancients taught differently than what we have been taught in Roman Christianity. Their writings and their religious mysteries are the origin for all religious concepts we have today; both those that have been "blurred" almost beyond recognition which we have inherited from Rome today and those which have not. Egypt has left us today a great treasure which is being restored to us in only these last two hundred years and it teaches us that the soul, when incarnated in the body on earth, was in its spiritual "death," and therefore the cross became the emblem of death but not the death of the body but the death of the soul since its descent into matter was but a prison and limitation imposed upon it. The Gnostic Paul, the real Paul, teaches us that in the New Testament:

Rom 7:24 24 O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death? (KJV)

Because of the later Roman corruption and forgery of Paul's letters his "Gnostic faith" is blurred almost

beyond recognition but with a little study you can find the "keys" needed to reevaluate Paul and see the very truth of his Gnostic views strewn throughout his "forged" letters we have inherited from Rome today.

We are not speaking of body-death but rather a soul-death; a death viewed wrongly by almost all Christian theology since the days of ancient mystery teaching was suppressed by Rome in the early centuries of the emerging Gentile church, since the reference is to the **"dead" condition of the soul** when immersed in body, and **not to the demise of the physical body. Even in this view it equally signified life, for it was the soul's relative "death" that gave life to the creature and matter, whose bodily demise in turn liberated again the soul for its freer life above. This is the teaching not only of Egypt and other nations which were bequeathed this Ancient wisdom by these Egyptian Priests and Spiritual Masters but was the same "belief" as held by the Christian and Gnostic Jews whom Rome would torment and eradicate in its 5 centuries of persecution and murder in order to censor any and all Gnostic spiritual views not endorsed by the Papacy and the Roman church.**

Answer for yourself: What else is "hidden" in the **"IAO"**?

Detaching the two emblems from each other as they are united in the A N K H symbol, the **"I"** and the **"O"**, and combining them in lateral juxtaposition, we have the first divine word and name in all literature, **"IO"**. That it figures with equally fundamental significance in ancient typological numerology is evident from the fact that the two, now converted into numbers, constitute the cardinal base of all mathematics, the number "10" [ten]. Modern study seems not to have recognized this close connection, amounting almost to identity, between the letters of the alphabet as originally devised, and numbers. Numbers were indicated by letters. In fact before letters and words primitive man first noticed the digits on his hand and fingers; it is from here primitive man first became acquainted with "number" before "letters" and "words". "God built the universe on number." Pythagoras, himself taught by Egypt, would tell us this. Only then could it be said that "God built the universe on the letters of the alphabet" as found in the Zohar.

Each letter carried a number value. Hence words were composed of those alphabetical units that would together express an idea, a mental value, but as well a numerical value. As far as the Scriptures are concerned, even whole sentences were constructed to total a number quantity. I was fascinated when seeing this years ago in my beginning studies in Biblical Judaism. The Jewish faith has a word for this entitled "gematria" which is a cabalistic system of interpretation of the Scriptures by substituting for a particular word another word whose letters give the same numerical sum. As Pythagoras has said, God geometrized in creating the world; he built the universe on number. Such esoteric works as The Zohar, of ancient Jewish Cabalistic literature, reveal clearly also that the deity formed the creation by means of the letters of the alphabet. This can have sense only on the predication that as (according to the Scriptures) God spake and the worlds formed themselves in order under the vibratory impact of the letter tones of His voice, every letter sound of the creative reverberation became a constituent element in the cosmic framework. Every letter expressed or in fact constituted a principle or fundamental part of the universal structure. Perhaps this is one of the greatest keys to our recovery of the cryptic meaning of ancient writing. This is all the more important when your studies come to see how Egypt used "vibration" and "sound waves" to not only cut stones "made without hands" but "elevate them" to the necessary heights required to place these 2 million limestone blocks, each weighing an average of 2 1/2 tons, which were required to built the pyramids to such great heights.

The antiquated "IO" (10) then should be understood as the first projection of God's creative "thought-force", but only in its first partition into duality, not in its later and further subdivisions and derivations as we shall see momentarily.

Duality becomes triplicity. Let me explain. From the "two" we derived the "three". In its expression as the prime triplicity the **"IO"** would later become the **"IAO" which became "IAH" and "JAH"**, and its still further differentiation toward endless multiplicity at the quaternary stage brought it to the form of the great **Tetragrammaton**, the Cabalistic **"J H V H"**. What I have just expressed is the evolution of creative ideas which form the understructure of later derivation of words which carry this same idea. Genesis says God "separated"

and "divided" and in so doing increased His creation. The same we see with the evolution of **"IO"** into **"IAO"** and **"JAH"** and even later into **"JHVH"**. We recognize it today in its full seven-letter evolution or later expression, **"Jehovah"**. This seven letter name is the same only now including vowels. The Greek alphabet still retains seven vowels, "a", short "e", long "e", "i", short "o", long "o" and "u". This was to express the fact that every cycle of creation runs through seven sub-cycles, each of which sounds out the reverberation of one of the seven successive component form-tones.

Godfrey Higgins, in Anacalypsis, Vol 1, p. 323, states that in the ancient books of the Jews we constantly find mention made of the god **"Jehovah,"** who ought to be called **"Jah"** or **"leue"**. This God answered to the person whom the Hindoos designate by the name of **Cristna**, the second person in their trinity, or their God the saviour or preserver; and was he whom the Persians **designated by the name Mithra**, the second person in their trinity, and also their preserver or saviour; and **was he whom the Romish Christians designate by the name of "Jesus", also the second person in their trinity, and their saviour and preserver.**

Answer for yourself: Did you catch this? Godfrey Higgins, in his great two volume work Anacalypsis, shows how the **"IAO"** become later the **"Jah"** which later was likewise evolved into **"Jehovah"** and which was later connected with both the Hindoo "Cristna" and the Persian "Mithra" and all of this predated the later appearance of the Roman **"Jesus"** or **"leue"** which follows the same pattern of etymology. **Etymology, by the way, is the study of historical linguistic change, especially as manifested in individual words or derivation of words from associations of various letters.**

It is plain that **Cristna of India and the Persian Mithra furnished the copy for the later Jesus of the Romish Church, all of whom mean one and the same thing—the second person in the Solar Trinity.** This explains why there are so many similarities between Mithra and the "Jesus Story".

This same entity is called by the Jews the "Lord of Hosts" and God of Sabaoth" which means **"God of the stars and constellations"**.

Answer for yourself: Did you catch this? We just got our first glimpse of the **connection between the later New Testament "Jesus" and the stars and the constellations (Keep This In Mind)!** If you have been studying our new website, the [site on astrotheology](#) and the personification of the path of the Sun through the Heavens as told through the "Jesus Story" then you should be seeing the puzzle pieces come together rather well by now for this site reveals to the interested student how the events in the "Jesus Story" are nothing more but the personifications of the path of the Sun through the Zodiac and the Heavens which have been mixed with the "logia" or "sayings" of "the Christ" which have been collected down through Ancient History. You have to see it to believe it.

Now it is time we go deep; possibly deeper than you have ever gone before. This same name, **"IAO", "Jah" (Jehovah), and "leue" (from which I will later show you we derive the name 'Jesus')** with the Greeks, Romans, and Gentiles in general, was understood and meant to **designate both the Supreme Being (God) and the Sun, Dominus Sol, the Lord of heaven and the heavenly host. The Sun was the Lord of heaven and the heavenly host. We must not loose sight of this connection.**

The titles "lamb," "anointed," etc., which were applied to Christ, and all appear attached to former incarnations of the sun, the first named standing for the sun in Aries (lamb, ram). Now pay attention. Effigies or representations or sculptured images, as on monuments, of a crucified savior found in Ireland and Scotland have been found in connection with the figure of a lamb, a bull, **and an elephant, the latter of which is not a native of those countries.**

Answer for yourself: Why is this finding of a crucified elephant so astounding?

Simply because it shows that these effigies or crucified representations do not represent Christ, a human being, but a crucified sun-god worshipped by the inhabitants of the British Islands ages

before the supposed birth of the great Judean philosopher and teacher.

For those not acquainted with our "sun-worship" website and the crucifixion of the Sun from which all later crucifixions of later sungods derive some background is in order. In the poetical myths of the ancients the sun is yearly overpowered by cold or by the destructive agencies in Nature following the Summer solstice and the sun's slow death and descent into "hell" following the Autumn equinox. Astronomically, or astrologically, the sun wanders in darkness and desolation during the winter months; in fact it was said to die on December 22, the Winter solstice, which it remains motionless in the sky in its trajectory, and is resurrected 3 days later at December 25th as it begins to reverse its course in the sky, and during these three days the Ancients told myths about this celestial orb as it was human and in so doing described it as descending into hell following its death at the Winter solstice. This hell is nothing more than personified darkness, and this descent was necessary in order that he may rise from the darkness of Winter and continue its resurrection on its way to Spring and the Easter season where with renewed warmth and photosynthesis and renewed harvest it would gladden the hearts of mankind and make all things new again. Literally man was saved by the resurrection of the Sun which was later personified into the "resurrection of the Son" of "the Sun". Then you got it. Mythologically, this new sun, through the medium of "personification", becomes incarnate; enters again his mother's womb, and is born into the world in the form of a man whose mission is to renew human life. Hence we have an explanation of the Eastern Buddhas and Crishnas, all of which were born of virgins at the winter solstice. This is the genesis of the later "Jesus Story".

The new sun at this "Spring" or Vernal equinox following the Winter solstice (which at the close of each cycle was believed by the more ancient people of the globe to "issue forth from the womb of Nature to renew the world," now that the truths underlying Nature-worship were lost), **became a redeemer or mediator between earth and heaven, or between spirit and matter.** It is stated that at the time for the supposed appearance of the New Testament Christ it was just the Jews who were expecting this "Coming One", but the Persians, the Romans, the ancient Irish, and in fact all the nations of the earth, were anxiously awaiting the event of another incarnation of the solar Deity; and that maidens of all classes and conditions were in a state of eager expectation, the more pious, or at least the more ambitious among them, being in almost constant attendance at the temples and sacred shrines, wither they went to pay homage to the male emblem of generation, thereby hoping to be honored as a Mai or Mary. The Ancients understood what we have forgotten as a people; the "Coming Sun" of a New Age, the Age of Pisces that was replacing the Age of Aries, was announced by the rising Sun at the Vernal Equinox and such an event as the Sun "crossing" the intersection or "CROSS" of the celestial orbit of the earth and the equator of the earth was its rising from the dead (as it rises from the southern hemisphere into the northern hemisphere" from which it brings the hope or renewed life and salvation which was commemorated at the Spring or Vernal equinox). The Sun was understood as man's savior from darkness and the death of winter. The Sun echoed this same message of salvation daily in its cycle of sunrise and sunset, yearly at the Winter solstice and the resultant emergence of Spring, and every 2,160 years with the changing of the age when a new constellation would become the stellar backdrop for the rising sun. The message of hope and salvation was ever tied to Sun and its path through the heavens.

On the wall of the temple at Luxor are a series of sculptures, "in which the miraculous annunciation, conception, birth, and adoration of Amunoph III., the son of the Virgin Queen Mautmes, is represented in a manner similar to what is described in St. Luke's Gospel (ch. 1 and 2) of Jesus Christ, the son of the Virgin Mary, and which is found also in the Gospel of St. Matthew (ch. 1) as an addition not met with in the earliest manuscripts, "which fact has caused Samuel Sharpe, from whom the above is quoted, to suggest that both accounts may have been of Egyptian origin. I don't know whether you caught it or not but the "nativity" is inscribed in hieroglyphics on the Temple of Luxor and again this is the but the personification of the birth of the Sun in its paths and cycles.

Again it is important that we stop and notice that **no person actually believed the "Sun" was the literal God of all creation but ONLY a representation of the Uncreated Intelligent Energy-Architect Father of the Cosmos which was the First Cause of all Creation and ONLY a symbol of God who is the ONLY**

Savior! This "God" and "First Cause" was symbolized by many different ideas and ALLEGORICAL concepts down through history and we must be careful to not "literalize" them since those who created them to express the inexpressable, God, never intended these concepts be understood in such a manner or fashion. Personification is one thing but when we literalize these concepts and believe that it referred to a "real historical person" in any age then we err greatly. These are but symbols and pictures expressing deep Divine Truths.

Of this God, "**IAO**", "**Ieue**", "**I H S**", "**Jehovah**", the author of *Anacalypsis*, Vol i, pp. 323-327, says that he was the son of the celestial virgin, which she carries in her arms; the "**aur**" or the Horus of the Egyptians, the Lux or "light" of the Egyptians, the same "light" expressed by the writer of the Gospel of John. It is from this infant that Jesus took his origin; or at least it is from the ceremonies and worship of this personified infant (the birth of a new sun), that the Egyptian religion came to be corrupted into what we have today. From the traditionary stories of this god "**IAO**", which was represented by the Sun, which feigned annually to be born at the Winter solstice, and to be put to death and raised to life on the third day at the Vernal equinox, the Romish searchers after the evangelion or gospel, made out their Jesus. The total destruction of every thing at Jerusalem and in Judea, buildings, records, every thing, prevented them from coming to any absolute certainty respecting the person **who, they were told by traditions (the Sun now personified)**, had come to preach the gospel of peace, to be their saviour, in fulfillment of the prophecy which their sect of Israelites found in their writings, and who had been put to death by the Jews. Simply they lacked the "gnosis". From all these circumstances the Roman Jesus would come to have applied to him the monogram of "**IHS**", the name of "**IHSouj**", and to him at last all the legendary stories related of the god "**IAO**" were attributed. **This "Jesus" was commonly now called Christ.**

The three letters **I H S**, from the very earliest age of the Romish Christians, have been adopted for the insignia of their religion. We now very commonly see them embroidered in golden letters upon the velvet pulpit cloths of the churches in England, and the clergy say they mean **Jesus Hominum Salvator**. It is amazing when you study and find for yourself that these three letters, **IHS**, in the Greek language, are the **insignia of Bacchus or the Sun, and stand for the mystical number 608, which is sacred to him; a pretty striking proof of the identity of the "IHS" and the Sun being identical.**

Diodorus Siculus, a Greek historian, born at Agrigum in Sicily, lived in the times of Julius Caesar and Augustus, and he says that that Moses pretended to receive his laws from the God called "**IAO**".

Answer for yourself: What should this teach us? This shows that the Greeks considered the name of the Jewish God to be, **not Jehovah**, but, "**IEU**" or "**IEO**" (Beaus. *Hist. Manich.* Vol. II. liv. iv. chap. iv. p. 59).

M. Beausobre says, "One must allow that it is that of Jehovah, which the ancients have written and pronounced sometimes "**Jaho**" (Euseb. *Dem. Ev. Lib.* iv. p. 129), sometimes "**Jevo**" (Euseb. *Præp. Evan. Lib.* i. x.), and sometimes "**laou**" (Clem. Alex. *Strom. Lib.* v. p. 562). But it is necessary also to allow, that "**IAO**" **is one of the names that the Pagans give to the Sun.** Higgins goes on to say that he has noticed in the oracle of Apollo at Claros, in which **Pluto, Jupiter, the sun, and "IAO", divide the seasons amongst them.**

Answer for yourself: What divides the seasons? It is the Sun.

Gen 1:14 14 And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years: (KJV)

Answer for yourself: What should this teach us? Namely that **Jupiter, Pluto, the Sun, and Bacchus (Dionysus) have the same identity; namely they are all names for the Sun.** Higgins goes on to say "I declare to you that **IAO is the greatest of the Gods.** It would be doing too much honor to the Demon, if one believed that the god called "**IAO**" is the Jehovah of Scripture, or the true God. **This is no other than the sun....**" (Higgins, *Anacalypsis*, vol. i, p. 323).

One more fact we must consider. In innumerable places in Italy very old paintings may be seen of Christ in various situations, labelled with the words in the middle of the painting, "*Deo Soli*". These words have two meanings:

- To God alone
- To the God Sol

In most cases of the mention of the above two terms in relationship to the paintings we see the attributes of the latter (the God Sol), such as the glory or halos above the head of Jesus Christ indicating his solar attributes. The former sense (to God alone) is in no way applicable to Christ, because as one person of the Christian Trinity he cannot be called "solus" or "sole" since there are 3 identities in the Christian Trinity. These pictures and paintings of the Christ, with their two different meanings and terms, show two different "meanings" of Christ; one for the priests (the Hidden Mysteries) and one for the common people (the Outer Mysteries). Dr. Parkhouse, in his Lexicon, proves from the authority of Diodorus Siculus, Varro, and Saint Augustine that "IAO", Jehovah, "IEUE" or "IE" of the Jews was the "JOVE" of the Latins and Etruscans. He goes on to say that this "IE" is the name of Apollo which stands over the door of the Temple of Delphi. This he also admits "IEUE" or Jehovah is also the same as Jesus Christ and this let us keep in mind is centuries before the historical time assumed for the birth of a literal Jesus Christ.

Answer for yourself: Are we beginning to see that the terms "Jesus Christ" may refer more to a concept than to a literalized person? Well that is something to really think about is it not?

The Latin god Sol, associated with the Greek god Helios, was the deity who drove his chariot, which carried the sun, across the sky every day. Understandably this made Sol a god of some importance to farming and crops as we should expect seeing the Sun plays such an important role in the growing seasons and harvests of mankind. It is in his guise as 'Sol Invictus' that this god became a major deity in later Roman history, when he can be found on many coins. Several emperors of the later era seemed to show preference to Sol in their worship. Some might therefore see this preference for Sol Invictus as a stepping stone from a Roman pantheon littered with hundreds of gods towards Christianity with only one god. In particular Sol's presence on the Arch of Constantine in Rome is the cause of some controversy. In any case the Roman Senate, after the Battle of Milvian Bridge, erected a triumphal arch in the Coliseum. According to the inscription on this arch Constantine's victory was won "through the prompting of the Deity." But the deity in question was not Jesus. It was Sol Invictus, the pagan sun god. Constantine was almost certainly a Mithraic, and his triumphal arch, built after his 'conversion', testifies to the Sun-god, or 'unconquered sun'. Many Christians did not make a clear distinction between this sun-cult and their own. They referred to Christ 'driving his chariot across the sky'; they held their services on Sunday, knelt towards the East and had their nativity feast on 25 December, the birthday of the sun at the winter solstice. During the later pagan revival under the Emperor Julian many Christian found it easy to apostasize because of this confusion; the Bishop of Troy told Julian he had always secretly prayed to the sun. Constantine never abandoned sun-worship and kept the sun on his coins. He made Sunday into a day of rest, closing the law courts and forbidding all work except agricultural labor. In his new city of Constantinople, he set up a statue of the sun-god, bearing his own features, in the Forum; and another of the mother-Goddess Cybele, though she was presented in a posture of Christian prayer.

Answer for yourself: For if Constantine dedicated the arch to celebrate his Christian victory over the Pagan Maxentius, then why is this Pagan god depicted on the arch? Simply for this reason; Constantine connected Christ with the Sun.

As we can see from the words above "to God alone" is no way applicable to Christ, because as one person of the Christian Trinity he cannot be called "solus" or "God alone". Thus we see that the words "Deo Soli" under many paintings of Christ Jesus in Italy and the

Vatican officially declare Jesus Christ to be the God Sol or the Sun god. As you can see this does not refer to a human being but more to a "concept" which was later "literalized" and "carnalized" as if a human being.

Stukeley is recorded to say "I doubt not but it is the great name of Jehovah, which they learnt among the Jews: and that Evøhe Sabòhe is the Jehovah Sabaoth, Lord of Hosts, in the Scripture; whence Bacchus was called Sabazius likewise. Diodorus Siculus says expressly, the Jews call God **IAO**; and the learned universally agree that this is **Jehovah**. Evøhe (Jehovah) is but another awkward way of pronouncing it" (Stukeley, Pal. Sac. No. 1 p. 21).

According to the ancient historians Theodoret, Diodorus Siculus and Clemens Alexandrinus, **"IAO"** is the **ancient Hebrew version of the modern Jehovah, Yahweh, or God.**

IAO=JEHOVAH=YAHWEH=GOD

This name of **"IAO"** also occurs in the ancient Askew Codex or Pistis Sophia. In the Oracles text, **"IAO equates with Yahweh"**. When used in conjunction with Elohim, **"IAO"** refers to the masculine side of Deity.

Alvin Khun states "None dare to enter the temple of Serapis, who did not bear on his breast or forehead the name **"JAO"** or **"J-ha-ho"**, a name almost equivalent in sound to that of the Hebrew **Jehovah**, and probably of identical import; and no name was uttered in Egypt which more reverence than his of **"IAO"**."

Shuckford says, "The name Jehovah was, I believe, known to be the name of the Supreme God, in the early ages, in all nations." As you can see now this name of Jehovah was know by almost all nations as **"IAO"** or **"JAO"** and it finds its origin in Ancient Egypt and not Israel.

Answer for yourself: Did other nations in the world know of Yahweh other than the Jews? Were you aware that we an find the name of Yahweh as far back as Ancient Egypt, Arabia, Babylon, etc?

Concerning the name Yahweh it might be surprising to note that this name was common to religions other than Israel's, according to Friedr. Delitzsch, Hommel, Winckler, and Guthe, having been found in Babylonian inscriptions. Ammonite, Arabic and Egyptian names appear also to contain it (Davidson, Old Testament Theol., 52 f); but while, like 'Elohim', it was common to primitive Semitic religion, **it became Israel's distinctive name for the Deity. But let us not forget what we have learned so far; it all began with "I" and "O" and from this we arrived at "IAO" and through successive evolutions of words even later became "JAH" and even later into "JHVH" and "Jehovah". Jehovah is "IAO".**

Nothing has been more revealing than the list of words, in English, Greek, German, Hebrew, which can be traced to the old Egyptian name of this mighty symbol...the ANKH. If you have kept up this all began with the ANKH. Its central idea, it was noted, is the production of life through the bonding or union of spirit and matter and eventually the masculine/feminine combination. The central clue to the meaning of all these derivatives is the idea of binding two things together. It must be elucidated that in building words upon the **A N K H** stem, the "H" may be virtually dropped out of consideration, as "K H" is equally well expressed by "K" alone. But **"K H"** is also equivalent to **"C H"**, which often replaces it. The vowel "A" is of inconsequential value and can also be dropped. So there is the bare **"N K"** left as the hard root.

The next matter to be noted is that in later philosophical usage it was immaterial whether it was written **"N K"** or **"K N"**. In other words the letters were often reversed. And in Greek the **"N K"** or **"K N"** became **"N G"** or **"G N"**. This as we will see will be a significant item. **With these specifications it is possible now to discern a whole new world of meaning in many common words never dreamed to have come down from so divine a lineage.**

WHO IS JESUS?

As important as this is there is one area where it is mandatory that we understand these linguistic concepts and interpret them correctly; namely, the derivation and proper interpretation of the name of "Jesus" and the proper interpretation of the concepts behind the term "Jesus".

By the aid of archaic sacred books we have been enabled to trace authentically the origin of the name Jesus. And it is of great importance to present this material, because it throws a flood of clear light upon the ancient conceptions of the Messiah and the coming Son, or Sun-god. In this light the name of "Jesus" will be seen to be a **type-designation** and **not the personal name of an historical being**.

Building upon what we just learned above **the name of "Jesus" is derived from the two letters (or numbers) which in the beginning of typology symbolized the two first elements, spirit and matter, into which the First Cause, or the Uncreated Energy of the Cosmos, God, divided as we saw above when "spirit" and "matter" divided.**

Answer for yourself: And do we remember what are these two letters?

They again are the **"I"** (or #1) symboling the male or spirit, and the **"O"** (letter) or the number "0" (zero,cipher) symboling the female or material universe. Together they represented the biune male-female deity.

Answer for yourself: Are you aware that until 2000 B.C.E. God was primarily known as "female" and not "male"? Let us not forget as well that the Hebrew Scriptures contain both masculine and feminine names of God; in fact God was first recognized as female long before recognized as male for it was only around 2000 B.C.E. that the masculine understanding of God overtook and replaced the feminine understanding of God (Merlin Stone, When God Was A Woman).

We have, then, the letters **"IO"**, or the number "10" once again. **As the vowels were freely interchanged, in ancient languages**, the name was written either **"IO"**, **"IA"**, **"IE"**, or **"IU"**, and all these forms are found when one does the research. Next the **"I"** transformed into consonantal value and became a **"J"** (as it is yet in Latin), so that we find the names **"JO"**, **"JA"**, **"JE"** and **"JU"**, from each of which many names have arisen. **When the creation had combined the male and female and the two had given birth to the Son, or the Logos**, the name for the Logos/Son was given the form of three letters as we saw above in its 3rd and 4th generations and it is there then find such forms as **"IAO"**, **"JAH"**, **"IEO"**, **"JEU"**, **"ZUE"**. When the universe became founded on the four cardinal points or the square of four dimensions, the name was spelled according to the next generation variously as **"IEOU"**, **"JOVE"**, **"ZEUS"**, **"JEVE"**, **"DIOS"**, **"T/HEOS"**, **"HUHI"**, **"IHUH"** and others. In its character as a **sevenfold or seven-lettered name**, it took the form of **"JEHOVAH"**, **"SABAOTH"**, **"DEBORAH"**, **"DELILAH"**, **"SEP/HIROT/H"**, **"MICHAEL"**, **"SOLOMON"**, and others of seven letters. Later the letter **"I"** permuted was interchanged with the letter **"I" (el)** or **"1"** (one), so that **"IE"** became **"LE"** or, inverted as **"EL"**. Now we have the great Hebrew character of deity. The **"EL"** and the **"IAH" ("JAH")**, became the most frequent determinatives of divinity, as a study of the many names of deity will testify. There are Bethel, Emanuel, Michael, Israel, Gabriel, Samuel, Abdiel, Uriel, Muriel Azazel, and many others, in which the **"EL"** is prefixed. The **"JAH"** is seen in such names as EliJAH, AbiJAH, while the **"IAH"** comes in a host of such names as Nehemiah, Jeremiah, Obediah, Hezekiah, Isaiah, Messiah, Alleluiah and more.

Answer for yourself: Where comes the "s" in Jesus's name? Now this gets very interesting and we go to Egypt once again. All roads I found do not lead to Rome, no matter how much they would like this, but they lead to Egypt. Let us see this.

This is of great importance. We are looking for the "s". It is derived from an Egyptian suffix written either **"SA"**, **"SE"**, **"SI"**, **"SU"**, or **"SAF"**, **"SEF"**, **"SIF"** or **"SUF"** (**"SAPH"**, **"SEPH"**, **"SIPH"** or **"SUPH"**) and meaning **"the son," "heir," "prince" or "successor to the father"**. The **"F"** is an Egyptian ending for the

masculine singular. When the original symbol of divinity, "IO" or "IE", "JO" or "JE", was combined with the Egyptian suffix for the succeeding heir, "SU" or "SA", the resultant was the name "IUSA", "IUSE", "IUSU", or "IOSE"; or "IESU", "JESU", "IUSEF", "IOSEF", "JOSEF". One of the many forms, as you saw above, was "JESU" and another was "JOSEF". The final "F" became sibilant at times and **gave us the eventual form of "JESUS".**

Answer for yourself: Do you mean we find "Jesus" in Egypt from thousands and thousands of years ago and was all of this, as shown above, is connected to "IAO" which we have seen above was understood as the Sun?

The Egyptian name "JESU" is the name that meant the "divine son," and combined in the Egyptian "IU" carries the idea of the "coming one". When your study advances in this area you realize that Egypt never worshipped the "Sun" but only as a "SYMBOL" for the Uncreated Intelligent Energy of the Universe whom we call "God" today which was represented in perfect manner by our actual Sun in our solar system. The "Sun" was a picture of the God to them. It goes without saying that the idea of the **"coming one", or "Jesu" was connected with the Sun in its regular course** not only through the sky daily from sunrise to sunset, through the sky through the equinoxes and solstices (seasons) as followed through its rising and setting in different "signs of the Zodiac" or constellations connected to various months, but also carried the idea of the "coming one" (the Sun) as connected with the precession of the equinoxes as each new Sun was welcomed by a different constellation of the Zodiac at each new age that existed for some 2,160 years. Truly the "Sun" was the "coming one" who "came" over and over again and was understood in Egypt as "JESU" which is our "Jesus" today. We have this hidden knowledge or "gnosis" as evidenced by the carnalization of this concept by Rome.

Answer for yourself: And who was this "coming one"? It was Sun at sunrise, at the Vernal equinox following its resurrection at the Winter solstice, and the Sun on the cross at this same Vernal equinox where it gave its life and energy for all man, and it was the Sun every 2,160 years at this same Vernal equinox as it announced the new age as a new constellation of the Zodiac moved itself behind the Sun for another 2,160 years due to the precession of the equinoxes.

Answer for yourself: Does this explain why Jesus is made to say following his resurrection (personified sun rising from the death of winter):

Matt 28:20 Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world. Amen. (KJV)

Answer for yourself: What is wrong with the above verse? The word for "world" has been altered in many manuscripts. Scholars today teach us that originally the word used in the verse was "age".

Thayer's Greek Lexicon:

165 aion-

- 1) forever, an unbroken age, perpetuity of time, eternity
- 2) the worlds, the universe
- 3) **a period of time, an age**

Of course if you are keeping up then you notice that the Sun is with man for eternity and definitely from "age" to "age", from unbroken time only separated by divisions of time as determined by the Zodiac; from the age of Gemini, Taurus, Aries, Pisces, and will be with us throughout the age of Aquarius. The change of the word was necessary again to cover up the real intended meaning known in the Ancient oral traditions; that the personified Sun, in the life of Hercules, Mithra, Horus, and Jesus, is the actual identity of the characters expressed through the religious myths of history and this Sun "never

Matt 24:3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying,

Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world (age)? (KJV)

It all began in Egypt as you now can see and if you want to find Jesus, the Egyptian Messiah long before the creation of the "Jews" who were the children of intermarriage between Egyptians and Semites then you begin to look at Ancient Egypt. This coming one was the personification of the Sun at the Spring or Vernal equinox as it "crossed" the intersection of the ecliptical orbit of the earth around the Sun with the equator of the earth. It was at this "Crossification" or "crucifixion" that the Sun was not only on the "cross of the Zodiac" but was rising from the death of winter to bring mankind in the Northern Hemisphere their salvation which they experienced through renewed light, heat, photosynthesis, safety, security, etc. Man's salvation came in the form of the Sun whom was but their personification of the Invisible Intelligent Uncreated Energy and Architect of the Universe. They called this Energy God and He had many names and attributes as exemplified by Egypt as their "neteru" or "gods" and "goddesses".

***"That the Sun rising from the lower to upper hemisphere should be hailed the Preserver or Savior appears extremely natural"* (Drummond, Cedip. Jud. p. 195).**

The word Jesus is the same as the word Joshua in Hebrew, and has the same significance. Joshua literally signifies the preserver or deliverer and that by such titles he was known.

Answer for yourself: Should we be surprised that Joshua made the "Sun" stand still as we read in the texts?

Joshua, just like Jesus may be correctly derived either from the Hebrew word **"ISO"**, or from the Greek word "to save". It may be correctly derived from the Greek as well as the Hebrew, because the Greek is itself derived from the Hebrew. It may be derived from **"IE"**, the name of the Hebrew God, often rendered **"JAH"**, and **"ISO"**, savior; or Jehovah or **"IAO"** savior (Higgins, Anacalypsis, vol. i, p. 326).

As we summarize then you can now see when this God divided Himself into Spirit and Energy and the masculine combined with the feminine they produced a "Logos", a "Son", a Messiah which is the "Son of the Sun". This Son was as much their savior as the Father. This Son was first the Egyptian Messiah before it was inherited by the Jewish children of Egypt and adopted as "their Messiah". That explains for those who read the Hebrew Scriptures closely why the first "messianic promise" in Isaiah is made to Egypt and not the Jews. Hard to believe but check it out.

These concepts began with Astronomy and Quantum Physics as expressed by the Ancient Masters of Egypt. Hence **"JESUS" is an Egyptian word for their Messiah, the coming son of the divine life who was pictured and personified as Horus, the Son of Osiris, to the Egyptians for thousands of years. Our "Jesus" is but another "personification" just like so many other nations that in antiquity learned from Egypt; the difference is whereas all other "messiahs" for other nations were but allegories or personifications of celestial forces and powers which benefited mankind ours as Christians was later "literalized" by Rome in their rejection of the "Gnostic Christ". This "rejection" of the Gnostic Christ "within all mankind" is today found in the New Testament where we find the "literalized" and "historicized" and "carnalized" fleshly Christ whom we call "Jesus" today.**

This coming one was the Sun rising to new life following its death at the Winter solstice. There he can be found in Egypt for ten thousand years B.C. in his personified character of this functionary under the name of **"IUSA"**. **Later he was the "lu-em-hetep", which means "the divine son who comes with peace (hetep)".** He is the Prince of Peace. But most interestingly, this last word also means seven. Hence Jesus is he who comes as the seventh principle to complete the six elementary powers of natural evolution with the gift of divine intelligence, which supplants the elementary chaos with the rulership of love and intelligence and thus brings peace into a warring situation. **Hence finally, this Jesus is the seventh cosmic principle, announced in all religious lore as he who comes to bring peace and good will to men.** And as such he was announced in the

Christian Gospels. But there was more than one Jesus or "IUSA" or "IU" before the coming of the alleged and presumed historical Jesus. There were many down through history as every nation under the Sun personified this same Power whom they identified with God the Creator.

As we close this article there is something I hope the close reader noticed in this article. As we can see from the evolution and derivation for all words relating to God; from "I" and "O" and the ANKH of Egypt we find that all nations down through history have known the "same" God but only called Him by different names. I grew up in a Christianity that told me that "only we as Christians" had the truth and all other nations were damned not having our "Jesus" or not having a faith in "our God" through belief in this Jesus and the acceptance of his sacrifice on "the cross" for their sins to redeem them from some fall. In fact we prided ourselves as having the "only way to God" and this fueled the missionary outreach and the collection of large inestimable sums of money to "save the world" which often was achieved during the history of the church by the sword and the murder of over 18 million people at best estimates of modern scholars. Well if you have been reading closely then you should have seen a completely different view of the "Pagan world" than what Christianity have given us. In fact I have come to see that these supposed "pagans" often knew this God we love much better than we "learned" Christians. I mean to tell you my studies confirmed it to me beyond a doubt over these last 20 or so years; namely, that God... "IO", "IAO", or the God "Amen", Amun", or "Aten" of Egypt, the God "IEUE", Jehovah, "IE" or "Jah" of the Jews, the God "EL", the "Apollo" of Delphos, the "Jupiter", "Jovis", "Jovis piter" of the Latins, the god "Mithra" of the Persians, and all the gods of the Heathens, are identically the same person or being as the God Jehovah of the Jews; not merely derivatives from one another, but that they are one and the same; and this same being, the Sun, or Shekinah of the self-existent Being Whom is the Uncreated Intelligent Creator and Architect of all the Cosmos.

In short, that Jehovah was the sun; for if Jehovah was "IAO", and "IAO" was the sun, Jehovah must be the sun. Dr. Parkhurst, in his Lexicon, admits that Jesus was Jehovah; but if Jesus was Jehovah, and Jehovah the sun, it follows that Jesus, that is, the Romish Jesus must be the sun. Study where you contrast the personified events of the prior sungods and the sayings or "logia" of the sungods with the events and sayings of the New Testament Jesus Christ will CONFIRM such an identification beyond any doubt; a blind man can see this for himself.

It cannot be said that these doctrines are merely a fantasy or some incredible coincidence, an invention of one's own imagination; almost every assertion which is made in this article is taken from and supported by the authority of some one or other of learned Christian divines who have studied the subject most carefully that the average Christian. Jesus being mistaken through inherited oral traditions, by the founders of the Roman church, was identified with the god Sol and thus the sun may be expected to be found in their religion and one is not disappointed in such a search for similarities and patters for such identification of Christianity with Sun worship. Upon study one finds that most of the rites and doctrines of modern Christianity are nothing more than the rites and doctrines of the old religion, collected by devotees of very diluted understandings, and applied either to an assumed real historical personage when looking back some one hundred to one hundred fifty years by the likes of Ignatius, Justin Martyr, or Irenaeus , or to an imaginary personage which never lived but whose traditions got mixed up and misunderstood by those lacking the "keys" to interpretation of such traditions since lacking the required "gnosis" to properly understand the inherited "oral traditions" and "logia" of the Lord (whom was the personified Sun). That is why Rome called Sun-day the "Lord's Day" instead of honoring the Sabbath as did the Jews.

I have expressed a very simple but yet very important principle in this article so far. The farther removed we are from the origin of a concept, be it religious or not, the further we move away from its intended interpretation given by those who originated these dogmas in the first place. All one has to do is read James Bonwick's Egyptian Belief and Modern Thought to see that almost all Christians religious doctrines today had their origin in Ancient Egypt and that being so then we should desire to know what these "dogmas" meant to the Ancient revelators of such concepts and trace them down through history to see how they changed in "meaning" with the pens of Rome.

Answer for yourself: Having read this book and many other good ones like then they you must ask yourself these questions: "Why did these ancient religious concepts change? When did they change? Who changed them? Did God change them or did man change them for hidden agendas?" Such a quest to find these answers has consumed me for almost 20 years presently and the answers slowly came and so did my religious freedom and my ultimate joy and happiness in seeing the plan of God so clearly as I do today unincumbered by the guilt heaped upon me by the later "fables" and "religious bondage" of man's religions which rejected the simple understanding of God given man in the beginning of time. Christianity heads the list!

Simply said we as Christians and followers of the Roman literalized "Christ" have lost the Gnosis of the Ancient Spiritual Masters and without the "keys" to interpret correctly what we read today we follow blindly every "wind" of doctrine never realizing that we do not have the truth. In particular and the reason for the existence of Bet Emet Ministries is that without such restored "gnosis" or knowledge we are left alone in the sea of idolatry worshipping a fictitious godman, a historical creation of Rome officially adopted at the Council of Nicea, which set about destroying these Ancient Gnostic truths from Egypt and other nations which existed in the first century in the teachings of the earliest Christian and Jewish Gnostics which never believed in or could ever accept a "carnalized Christ" or a fleshly historical Jesus. Now you see what Rome tried to cover up and conceal not only by burning the libraries of the world but by the murder of over 18,000,000 people who knew and accepted this "gnosis" of old. We call what we have in the absence of this "gnosis" today "replacement religion" and its is responsible for most of the wars that this planet has known over the last 2,000 years.

Answer for yourself: How are we to understand these personifications of the sun which are represented to us as assumed historical characters and their messages to us?

Now let us see what the conception of our divinity as a Sun-god in reality meant to the sages of old, and what it should mean to us. It meant that the divinity resides within us, our divine soul or Self, was itself the Sun-god, or solar deity that fell into matter in times of old and today lives through us to experience His creation through us. All the more reason to live holy lives and "be holy for I am holy" says the LORD.

Rom 6:13 13 Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God. (KJV)

Understood correctly the above passage says everything. When one came to the understandings of old, as old as Egypt itself (an understanding that Rome would do their best to destroy and mutate by focusing this "divinity" in one assumed historical person to the exclusion of all others); an understanding of divineness within these mortal bodies of clay which entrapped the soul or Christ of God as taught by the first century Jewish and Gentile Gnostics, an understanding that mankind was "divine" which when realized was understood as man's resurrection from the dead as they came to see that they were God's presence, God's Christ and God's potential Messiah in His world, that man and woman were the sons and daughters of Ra of old, the sons and daughters of God who were to let their light shine from their clay bushels, their internal sun, and bring Heaven to bear upon this world through their actions and deeds as they restored and maintained harmony and order among the whole of the earth and its inhabitants and let their "leaven leaven the whole lump" of human existence for the better. This was the dream which was the responsibility of every man and woman personally who realized this potential that lies dormant inside himself until awakened.

Gal 4:19 19 My little children, of whom I travail in birth again until Christ be formed in you, (KJV)

Col 1:27 27 To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory: (KJV)

This is the real Christ and the real Paul whom Rome has tried to mask with a "historical Jesus". Rome, not wanting this righteousness which comes with the resurrection of Christ within each of us which is now revealed in our day through the restoration of the Nag Hammadi Library and the Gnostic's "gnosis" which proves the

fallacy the New Testament Jesus and the **assumed historical Christ who never came** to the neglect of all "Christs" within each of us which slumber and sadly await some supposed "coming of a historical Christ" which is so long overdue. It is time to realize that the "coming of Christ", like the Sun, is but a moment away and only dependent upon our awakening to the truth of "God's Sun within, God's glorious light within that slumbers waiting on no one but ourselves to arise to the truth to our identity as divinity and the experiential truth that we truly are the Temple of the Holy Spirit and that God resided within waiting to get out through our surrender and our righteous deeds. We have waited too long for another to come when it is us who remained dead in ignorance believing a lie in a black book and thereby have so often missed our day of visitation and our unveiling as God's Christ in the world.

Mal 4:2 2 But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth... (KJV)

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- Bet Emet Ministries
- Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.
- 902 Cardigan
- Garland, Texas 75040
- Cell: 972-480-2791



bennoah1@verizon.net



BET EMET MINISTRIES

HEBREW FOR HOUSE OF TRUTH

CHRISTIANITY...DIVINE REVELATION OR A FRAUD BASED ON THE "LITERALIZED" RETELLING OF EGYPTIAN ANCIENT ALLEGORICAL AND METAPHORICAL SUN-MYTHS?

Pastor Craig Lyons Ms.D, D.D., M. Div.

Over the years I have at times written what I and many others have considered to be critical articles that brought their readers to crossroad decisions in their lives once knowledge was made available to them. These articles are possibly the most important ones I have ever written.

This paragraph as I write it is one of the most important statements I have ever made. On the surface it seems so simple but I assure you that the dynamics involved in its contemplation are explosive. I ask that you give serious attention and thought to what I will say and share with you in these articles. It has the ability to change your life and deliver you from the most darkest and vilest idolatry of which most of you are not yet aware.

In these articles I will disclose the substantial identity of Gentile Christianity as known and practiced today with the most popular and widespread religion of all time, Sun worship. **Now when one approaches the study of Sun worship and find that it was never "literally" worshiped but the Invisible Power behind the Sun which was only its "visible symbol" then the whole aspect of Sun worship takes on a whole new meaning. A great problem for us today is the "literalization" of Sun worship as we find in our "literalized Jesus Story"; that is where we run into the great sin of idolatry and blasphemy and never know it.**

You may be more familiar with such sun-worship by the term "Mithraism" or "Zoroastrianism." You might not be aware, and I find that the vast majority of Christians are not, but Mithraism was the closest and all but successful rival of Christianity in the Roman world, and which might indeed have been successful, but that, soon after Constantine prostituted the Empire to the Church,— "with the triumph of Christianity Mithraism came to a sudden end. The laws of Theodosius signed its death warrant." (Catholic Encyclopedia, x, 402). That there may be no suspicion that the recital of these remarkable identities of Christian "revelation" with Pagan inventions is fanciful or exaggerated, the tale shall be told in the quoted words of the famous Catholic Encyclopedia, which naively makes so many extraordinary admissions without seeming to be aware of their fatal implications.

BUT FIRST...WHAT IS REVELATION...AND IS CHRISTIANITY BUILT UPON DIVINE, UNIQUE, AND GODLY REVELATION?

"The essence of Revelation lies in the fact that it is the direct speech of God to man," says the Holy Ghost speaking through the Vatican 18 (1870). Now for a simple truth that I believe every reader can accept. I want you to read the following statement several times. Let it sink in. Understand the depth of what is being said and implied for if you cannot agree with the following statement then there is no reason to continue the articles or the web pages.

"When Pagan myths already current and long known to everyone for hundreds and thousands of years can be later found to be foundational to many dogmas and doctrines held sacred in Christianity because they are held and believed to be unique revelations from God, then Divine revelation and inspiration cannot be appealed to for the origin of the Christian Faith and its teaching and such incriminating evidence must bring serious doubt to such doctrines and dogmas within Christianity as stemming from God... sadly these once held "sacred" doctrines must now understood as pagan copies."

DEFINING REVELATION

"Revelation may be defined as the communication of some truth by God to a rational creature through means which are beyond the ordinary course of nature. The truths thus revealed may be such as are otherwise inaccessible to the human mind—*mysteries*, which even when *revealed*, the intellect of man is incapable of fully penetrating". That is a pretty good definition of the process in my opinion.

Now it has also been said in the Decree 'Lamentabili' (3 July, 1907) by the Catholic Church: "that the dogmas which the Christian Church proposes as revealed are 'truths which have come down to us from heaven' and not 'an interpretation of religious facts which the human mind has acquired by its own strenuous efforts'" (Vatican Decrees, 1870; Catholic Encyclopedia, xiii, 1.) And, asserts the same Catholic Encyclopedia: "The existence of revelation (as in the New Testament) is as reasonably established as any historical fact"! (C.E. xiii, 607.)

These above statements are the most incredible lies ever uttered in the history of mankind. And I will quickly prove them so.

Lets get back to truth, shall we. "Divine Revelation is thus of things not previously known and which the revelationless mind of man is incapable of acquiring or inventing by its own efforts." Now I accept this statement as true for it is reasonable and makes sense. Divine Revelation rests thus upon the same principle as the Law of Patents and Copyright. A book published, that is made known and given to the world cannot be the subject of subsequent copyright even by its author. When an application for a patent is presented, the first act is to search the records to ascertain whether a similar art or article (truth) has ever previously been known and in use: if so, no patent can be obtained: the thing lacks novelty. I think you should agree with this.

The exact same principle applies to "revelation". So exactly with "revelation": if some impostor or deluded person (e.g. Mohammed or Joseph Smith) claims that he has received a personal—and therefore necessarily private—"revelation" from some god, the only way whereby he can get a valid patent of authenticity and credibility for his "revelation," is to prove that its subject-matter has never before been known and in credulous circulation; the moment that from the search of the records—of other, or comparative religions,—it is shown that the same proposition has been previously known and current, in use and practice among some other priestcraft and its devotees—the thing is no revelation at all: the claim is a fraud!!!

PUTTING GENTILE CHRISTIANITY AND ITS DOCTRINES UNDER THE MICROSCOPE OF COMPARATIVE RELIGION

Let us see how this indisputable rule works when applied to Gentile Christianity. In doing so we will either prove beyond any doubt that the Christian Faith is Divine unique revelation to mankind and worthy of trust and faith for the world to come or else is but the reiteration of prior pagan beliefs and is not to be trusted for truth or preparation for the world to come. The answer to such inquiry will either prove Christianity uniquely Divine and God breathed as is attested for it; or expose it as anything but Divine but rather pagan whereby then you would be better served to return to the faith once given the Saints; Biblical Judaism where the Gentile believer, as a Godfearer, has a place both within Biblical Judaism and the Israel of God and not apart from it.

We begin with our introductory study of the lives of Osiris and Horus and compare them to our "Jesus Story" to see if in our inherited "Jesus Story" we don't have but the repetition of earlier religious myths from Egypt as the basis for our "Jesus Story".

[Home](#)

[Links to further articles for your study.](#)

[How to obtain the CD.](#)

[How to properly study the CD.](#)

- **Bet Emet Ministries**
- **Craig M. Lyons Ms.D., D.D., M.Div.**
- **902 Cardigan**
- **Garland, Texas 75040**
- **Cell: 972-480-2791**



bennoah1@verizon.net